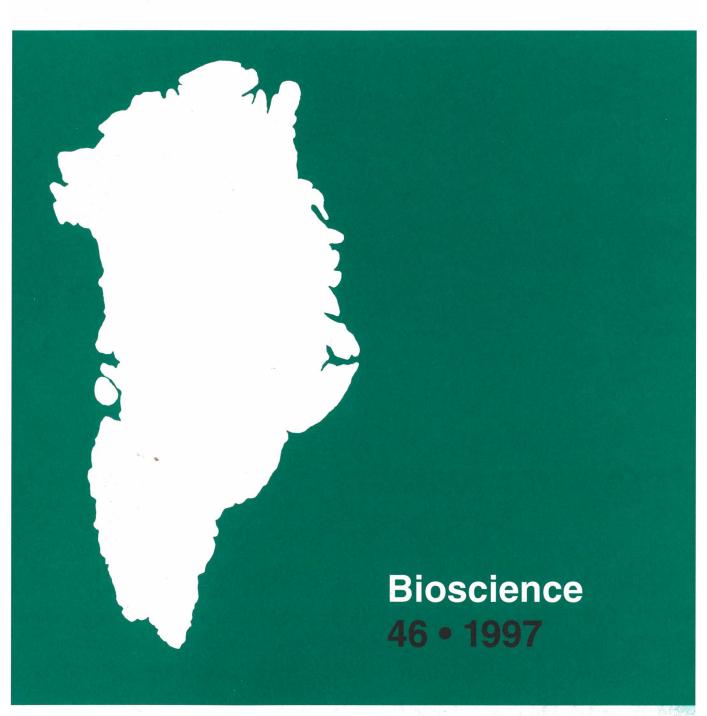
# Meddelelser om Grønland

Historical and present distribution, abundance and exploitation of Atlantic walruses (*Odobenus rosmarus rosmarus* L.) in eastern Greenland

Erik W. Born, Rune Dietz, Mads Peter Heide-Jørgensen and Lars Øivind Knutsen



Historical and present distribution, abundance and exploitation of Atlantic walruses (*Odobenus rosmarus rosmarus* L.) in eastern Greenland

Erik W. Born, Rune Dietz, Mads Peter Heide-Jørgensen and Lars Øivind Knutsen

#### Meddelelser om Grønland

The series *Meddelelser om Grønland* was started in 1879 and has since then published results from all fields of research in Greenland. In 1979 it was split into three separate series:

Geoscience Bioscience Man & Society

The series should be registered as *Meddelelser om Grønland*, *Geoscience (Bioscience, Man & Society)* followed by the number of the paper. Example: *Meddr Grønland*, *Geosci. 1*, 1979.

The new series are issued by Kommissionen for Videnskabelige Undersøgelser i Grønland (The Commission for Scientific Research in Greenland).

### Correspondence

All correspondence and manuscripts should be sent to:

The Secretary
Kommissionen for Videnskabelige Undersøgelser i
Grønland
Danish Polar Center
Strandgade 100 H
DK-1401 Copenhagen K

Questions concerning subscription to all three series should be directed to the agent.

### Agent

Geografforlaget, Fruerhøjvej 43, DK-5464 Brenderup. Tel.: +45 63 44 16 83. Fax: +45 63 44 16 97.

e-mail: go@geografforlaget.dk

### Meddelelser om Grønland, Bioscience

Meddelelser om Grønland, Bioscience invites papers that contribute significantly to studies of flora and fauna in Greenland and of ecological problems pertaining to all Greenland environments. Papers primarily concerned with other areas in the Arctic or Atlantic region may be accepted, if the work actually covers Greenland or is of direct importance to continued research in Greenland. Papers dealing with environmental problems and other borderline studies may be referred to any of the series Geoscience, Bioscience, or Man & Society according to emphasis and editorial policy.

### Scientific editor - Zoology

G. Høpner Petersen, Zoological Museum, Universitetsparken 15, DK-2100 Copenhagen Ø. Telephone +45 35 32 10 82

### Scientific editor – Botany

Gert Steen Mogensen, Botanical Museum, Gothersgade 130; DK-1123 Copenhagen K, Telephone +45 35 32 22 00

This volume is edited by G. Høpner Petersen

Instructions to authors. See page 3 of cover

© 1997 Kommissionen for Videnskabelige Undersøgelser i Grønland. All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced in any form without the written permission of the copyright owner.

# Contents

Introduction	5	Sex and age composition	31
Materials and methods	6	Wintering areas	32
Review of information from literature and other		Migrations and offshore observations	34
sources	6	Catch	35
Recent ship-based and aerial surveys	7	Catches by European sealers and trappers	35
Identification by use of natural marks	8	The catch of walruses by Greenlanders	39
Age estimation	8	Estimation of present population size	41
Estimation of historical population size	8	Estimation of historical population size	41
Results	9	Regulations	42
Seasonal distribution of coastal observations of		Foraging and foraging areas	43
walruses	9	Discussion	44
Distribution before 1950	9	Distribution	44
Coastal observations south of Kangertittivaq		Migrations and offshore observations	45
(Scoresby Sund; approximately 70° N)	9	Identification by use of natural marks	46
The Kangertittivaq (Scoresby Sund) area	11	Catches and catch composition	46
The areas between Kangertittivaq and Dove		Estimation of present population size	47
Bugt (70° to 77° N)	12	Estimation of historical population size	48
The areas north of Dove Bugt (north of approx-		Foraging and foraging areas	49
imately 77° N)	19	Acknowledgements	49
Distribution after 1950	20	References	51
Coastal observations south of Kangertittivaq			
(Scoresby Sund)	20	Appendix 1: List of unpublished sources held at	
The Kangertittivaq (Scoresby Sund) area	20	Arctic Institute (Copenhagen) and Norwegian	
The areas between Kangertittivaq and Dove		Polar Institute (Oslo) which were searched for	
Bugt (70° to 77° N)	20	information on walruses in eastern Greenland	59
The Lille Snenæs haulout	23		
The areas north of Dove Bugt (north of approx-		Appendix 2: Coastal observations of walruses in	
imately 77°N)	30	East Greenland, 1889-1994	61

# Historical and present distribution, abundance and exploitation of Atlantic walruses (*Odobenus rosmarus rosmarus* L.) in eastern Greenland

ERIK W. BORN, RUNE DIETZ, MADS PETER HEIDE-JØRGENSEN and LARS ØIVIND KNUTSEN

Born E.W., Dietz R., Heide-Jørgensen M.P. & Knutsen, L.Ø. 1997. Historical and present distribution, abundance and exploitation of Atlantic walruses (*Odobenus rosmarus rosmarus* L.) in eastern Greenland – Meddr Grønland, Biosci. 46: 73 pp. Copenhagen 1997-12-01.

The status of the Atlantic walrus (Odobenus rosmarus rosmarus L.) in eastern Greenland is reviewed on the basis of several historical and recent sources of information on distribution, numbers and catch. Walruses occur in small groups along the east coast of Greenland from approximately 63° N to approximately 81° N. Their largest abundance is, however, north of approximately 73° 30° N. The sexes are generally segregated during summer: During August and September, about 50 males are found at each of two terrestrial haulouts Sandøen (74° 15' N) and Lille Snenæs (76° 52' N). Movement of walruses that could be identified from natural marks indicates that there is a connection between the two groups. During summer, the majority of mature females and subadults of both sexes are distributed further north, between about 80° N and about 81° N. Walruses winter in the Northeast Water Polynya, in leads and cracks in the offshore pack ice in the Fram Strait and Greenland Sea between about 78° N and about 81° N, further south in smaller recurring polynyas, and in the shear zone between fast ice and the pack ice along the east coast of Greenland. Although a connection between walruses in eastern Greenland and Svalbard has been demonstrated, the extent to which the eastern Greenland population is geographically isolated from groups further east has not been determined. A total kill of about 1680 walruses (including walruses killed-but-lost) by European sealers and hunters between 1889 and 1955 severely reduced the walrus population in eastern Greenland. Back-calculations based on estimates of the present population size of between 500 and 1000 walruses indicate that this population numbered between 700 and 1900 individuals in 1889, and most likely about 900 individuals. It is estimated that Greenlanders removed 20 to 30 walruses (primarily males) annually during the 1980s and 1990s (23% killed-but lost animals included). This appears to be a sustainable catch.

#### Key words:

Atlantic walrus, Odobenus rosmarus, distribution, migrations, catch, East Greenland.

Erik W. Born and Mads P. Heide-Jørgensen, Greenland Institute of Natural Resources, c/o National Environmental Research Institute, Department of Arctic Environment. Tagensvej 135, DK-2200 Copenhagen N, Denmark. Rune Dietz, National Environmental Research Institute, Department of Arctic Environment. Tagensvej 135, DK-2200 Copenhagen N, Denmark. Lars Ø. Knutsen, Löa, 71494 Kopparberg, Sweden.

### Introduction

Inuit living in small groups along the east coast of Greenland traditionally hunted Atlantic walruses (*Odobenus rosmarus rosmarus* L.) for subsistence (*e.g.* Thostrup 1911, Mathiassen 1933, Sandell & Sandell 1991), however this catch was presumably small. In 1889, a Norwegian sealer penetrated the heavy pack ice in the Greenland Sea and made a large catch of walruses in northeastern Greenland (Knudsen 1889). This marked the start of an era of walrus hunting in this area primarily by Norwegian sealers, followed later by Norwegian and Danish hunters and trappers operating in Northeast Greenland until 1960 (*e.g.* Jennov 1945a, Mikkelsen 1994). These hunting activities severely depleted the walrus population in eastern Greenland (*e.g.* Jennov 1945a).

Walruses are still hunted by the Inuit (e.g. Born 1983, Sandell & Sandell 1991, Glahder 1995) who now live permanently only in the Tasiilaq (Ammassalik) and Ittoqqortoormiit (Scoresbysund) areas (Fig. 1).

Information about walruses in eastern Greenland is generally sparse. Huge masses of pack ice drifting southward along the east coast of Greenland make access to the coast difficult. Much of the available information about wildlife in these areas comes from English, Scottish and Norwegian whalers and sealers, early European explorers, (for a review of early exploration of eastern Greenland *cf. e.g.* Amdrup 1913, Koch 1945, Higgins 1989), Danish and Norwegian trappers (*cf.* Mikkelsen 1994), Danish military and weather station personnel (*e.g.* Fischer 1982, 1983), and some recent expeditions which have operated in eastern

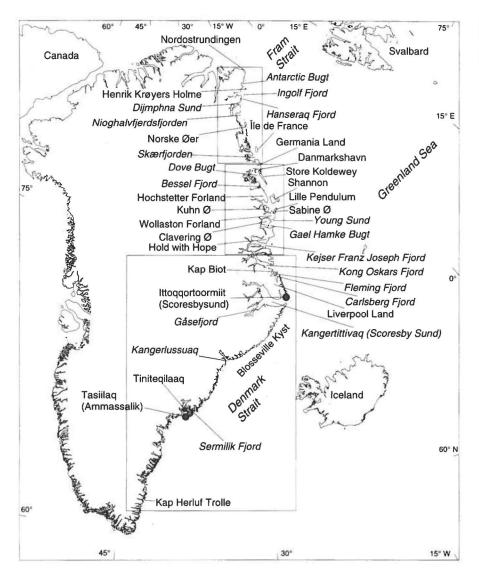


Fig. 1: Places mentioned in the text. Inserts show delineations used for description of distribution of walruses in eastern Greenland.

Greenland primarily during summer (e.g. Andersen 1984).

Some observations of walruses in eastern Greenland were summarized by Winge (1902) and Dietz et al. (1985). Maagaard (1990) presented some published observations of walruses in the Dove Bugt area (approx. 76°-77° N) in 1985-1989. Research from 1989-1991 was primarily aimed at providing information about walrus migrations in northeastern Greenland and adjacent areas (Born & Knutsen 1992, Born & Gjertz 1993). Recent expeditions with ice breaking vessels in the Greenland Sea and Fram Strait areas have provided new information about the occurrence of walruses in eastern Greenland from areas and during seasons where information was limited.

Despite its protection north of Scoresby Sund (Kangertittivaq; Kangersuttuaq, Sandell & Sandell 1991:7) since 1950 (Anon. 1950, 1956), there are indications that the

population of walruses in eastern Greenland is still small. An up-to-date evaluation of its present status is essential.

The following is a review of the status of the Atlantic walrus in eastern Greenland on the basis of several historical and recent sources of information on distribution, numbers and catch.

### Materials and methods

# Review of information from literature and other sources

During a literature survey conducted in 1985, titles of publications dealing with walruses and other marine mammals in eastern Greenland and in the Greenland Sea area were compiled from the libraries at Scott Polar Research Institute (Cambridge), the Museum of Tromsø and the Library of Tromsø, Norwegian Polar Institute (Oslo), Arctic Institute (Copenhagen) and Greenland Fisheries Research Institute (Copenhagen). Published sources containing information on marine mammals were selected according to the title or based on knowledge of the merits of the authors. These publications were obtained from the libraries of the University of Copenhagen, the Royal Danish Veterinary Agricultural University, the Royal Danish Library and the Danish National Archives (Rigsarkivet). Information was also extracted from unpublished Ittoggortoormiit (the settlement of Scoresbysund) journals for the period 1925-1940, held at the Danish National Archives (Dietz et al. 1985).

In 1994 and 1995, unpublished Danish and Norwegian hunters' journals and other unpublished material held in the archives of the Arctic Institute (Copenhagen) and Norwegian Polar Institute (Oslo) were searched for information about walruses. Journals and other materials included in this survey are listed in Appendix 1.

Recent information was obtained from interviews with residents of the fjord of Kangerlussuaq (Tasiilaq municipality) in 1991 (Glahder 1992, 1995) and in the Ittoqqortoormiit municipality in 1983 and 1990 (Born 1983, Mosbech 1990). Information about catches in recent years was obtained from the Department of Fishery, Hunting and Agriculture (Greenland Home Rule, Nuuk) and Jonas Brønlund (Ittoqqortoormiit/Scoresbysund).

The administrative areas Tasiilaq (Ammassalik) and Ittoggortoormiit (Scoresbysund) are referred to in the text. The municipality of Tasiilaq encompasses the area between the southern tip of Greenland and the entrance to Kangerlussuaq at 68° N. The southern and northern borders of the municipality of Ittoqqortoormiit are at the entrance to Kangerlussuaq and at Kap Biot in Fleming Fjord, respectively (Anon. 1985); Fig. 1.

Observations made by various expeditions visiting eastern Greenland during the period 1985-1994 have also been included in this study. An effort was also made to contact residents of the Tasiilaq and Ittoqqortoormiit municipalities, members of various expeditions, and military personnel operating in eastern Greenland to collect additional unpublished information on observations of walruses.

### Recent ship-based and aerial surveys

Observations of marine wildlife were made from the Danish naval vessel Thetis which operated in the Greenland Sea between 70° N and 80° N and from 10° W to 25° W during August-September 1991 (Søder 1991), and between 64° 24' N and 78° 28' N and 09° 09' W and 24° 12' W in August-September 1994 (Petersen 1994); (Fig. 2). In 1991 walruses were also observed opportunistically from a helicopter operating from this vessel (*Ibid.*).

In connection with land-based studies of walruses at

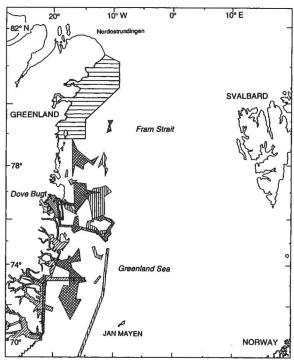


Fig. 2: Areas covered during ship-and helicopter based surveys for walruses and other marine mammals 1989, 1991, 1993 and

aerial reconnaissance in Dove Bugt, 18 August 1989.

: naval vessel *Thetis*, 8 August-30 September 1991. : research vessel *Polarstern*, 27 May-18 June 1993.

: Thetis, 17 August-8 September 1994.

: Polarstern, 22 August-25 September 1994.

For cruise track in 1989 cf. Born & Knutsen (1990a,b). Detailed cruise tracks of Thetis are shown in Søder (1991) and Petersen (1994); those of Polarstern are given in Anon. (1994a) and Hubberten (1995).

the Lille Snenæs haulout in Dove Bugt in August 1989 (Born & Knutsen 1992), an aerial reconnaissance survey along the coast in the Dove Bugt area was conducted between 4 p.m. and 7 p.m. on 18 August in order to determine the distribution and number of walruses (Born & Knutsen 1990a; Fig. 2). The survey was carried out using a Hughes 500 helicopter where the target altitude and airspeed were 600 feet (ca. 185 m) and 100 knots (ca. 185 km/h), respectively. Two observers were positioned in the right co-pilot's seat and in the left rear seat.

During the ARK IX/2 cruise of RV Polarstern a total of 40.5 hours of aerial reconnaissance surveys (B105 helicopter) along the coast and over the pack ice between 78° 52' N (Norske Øer) and 81° 25' N and about 9° W and 21° 20' W were conducted between 27 May and 18 June 1993 (Fig. 2). During these surveys, which were flown at an altitude of 600 feet (ca. 185 m) and a target air speed of 90 knots (ca. 167 km/h), all observations of marine mammals including walruses were recorded by the front left and the rear right observer. During the same

period, additional extensive aerial surveys serving other research purposes were carried out in the same area. During these flights the pilots and researchers looked for various forms of wildlife including walruses (Born & Thomassen 1994). During *Polarstern's* ARK X/2 cruise in 1994 a total of 44.5 hours were used for aerial surveys between 22 August and 25 September. The coastal areas between approximately 76° 20' N (southern Dove Bugt) and approximately 70° 00' N (Gåsefjord), and between 17° 15' W and 29° 00' W were surveyed (Fig. 2). During these surveys, which involved the same type of aircraft, air speed varied between 90 and 100 knots (ca. 167 km/h to ca. 185 km/h); and target altitude varied between 200 and 300 feet (ca. 60 and ca. 90 m) (Born et al. 1995a). In 1993 and 1994, observations of marine mammals were made regularly from Polarstern's crow's nest (25 m a.s.l.). Observations of walruses made during these ship and helicopter based surveys are also included here.

To some extent, the areas covered during the surveys from *Polarstern* in 1994 geographically supplemented those covered by *Thetis*.

In 1950 walruses were protected inside their core distribution area north of Kangertittivaq (Anon. 1950, Anon. 1956). In 1974 they received further protection when the National Park in North and Northeast Greenland was established (Vibe 1973, Anon. 1976, 1987). The distribution and abundance of walruses may theoretically have changed as a result of this protection. Therefore, information about occurrence of walruses in eastern Greenland is reviewed for the period prior to and after 1950, respectively.

If not stated specifically, observation numbers given in the text (Obs. no. NN) refer to Appendix 2.

# Identification by use of natural marks

In the periods 29 July to 25 August 1989, and 30 July to 23 August 1990, observations were made at the terrestrial walrus haulout at Lille Snenæs (ca. 76° 52' N, 19° 38' W) on the north coast of Dove Bugt (Fig. 1). While the main purpose of this work was to instrument walruses with satellite-linked radio transmitters (Born & Knutsen 1992), a secondary aim was to determine whether natural marks could be used for individual identification, and thereby provide information on movements and haul-out patterns.

During the field work, sketches were drawn of individuals that could be identified from their natural marks. High quality photos of as many walruses as possible were taken systematically at close range with 300 mm telephoto lens for matching with walruses photographed in other years or/and in other areas by other personnel. Walruses were systematically photographed on Lille Snenæs in August 1989 and 1990 with the purpose of obtaining photos for identification (L.Ø. Knutsen & E.W. Born). Similarly, walruses hauled out on Sandøen (ca. 74° 15' N, 20° 09' W) in Young Sund were photographed in August

1991 (R. Søder) and in August 1994 (E.W. Born). The present study of natural marks also includes photos taken opportunistically by other researchers, tourists and station personnel in the period 1982 to 1995.

Photos were allocated to three categories for analysis: 1) high quality "master reference photos" taken from a frontal view, 2) high quality "supplementary ID-photos" taken from other angles, and 3) "match photos" for which the only criterion was that a "match" with a photo from category 1 or 2 was possible.

A combination of natural marks was used for identification and matching with other photos. Characteristics used for identification were: 1) individual shape and relative size and position of the tusks, 2) patterns of wear on the tusks and breakage of the tips, 3) size, position and pattern of longitudinal dark cracks and lines in the ivory, 4) patterns of skin tubercles in the neck and thorax region, 5) patterns of lightly pigmented scars, and 6) wrinkles on the forehead and neck.

The presence at the beach of Lille Snenæs of walruses which could be individually identified (*i.e.* marked animals) and the daily total number of walruses (*i.e.* the sample) on the beach were used to calculate an estimate of the total number of animals using the beach each day (Petersen-Lincoln index; *e.g.* Caughley 1977) in August 1989 and 1990. In this way, daily "population" estimates were calculated throughout the study period. The 95% CI of the slope of the regression of these estimates on time was used for indicating the uncertainty associated with the estimates of maximum numbers in August 1989 and 1990.

### Age estimation

Ages of 18 walruses sampled from the Inuit subsistence catch in the Kangertittivaq area between 1988 and 1993 were estimated by counting incremental layers in the cementum of 200  $\mu$ m thick longitudinal sections prepared from lower molariform teeth, as described by Mansfield (1958).

Approximate ages of walruses on the island of Sandøen and at Lille Snenæs were obtained by comparing the estimates of external tusk lengths of hauled out individuals with data on age specific tusk growth in walruses in northwestern Greenland (Born, unpublished data).

# Estimation of historical population size

An estimate of the historical abundance of walruses in eastern Greenland was determined, *i.e.* abundance prior to significant hunting mortality, which is assumed to be equivalent to the equilibrium population size (*i.e.* carrying capacity). Since no detailed information about age and sex structure of the catch of walruses in eastern Greenland was available, a simple extrapolation method

previously applied to cetacean (e.g. Breiwick et al. 1981, Breiwick & Mitchell 1983, Smith 1983, Wade 1993) and seal populations (e.g. Heide-Jørgensen & Härkönen 1988) was used. This method, which requires estimates of present population size, total removals and maximum net recruitment rate, uses the recursive relationship (Breiwick & Mitchell 1983):

(1) 
$$N_{t+1} = (N_t - K_t) (1-M) + R_t$$

where gross recruitment  $R_t = r_t N_t$ ,

r, being the recruitment rate in season t

(2) 
$$r_t = M + [1 - (N_t/N_b)^z)](r_0 - M)$$

M = natural mortality rate

 $r_0$ -M = maximum net recruitment rate

 $N_t$  = population size at the beginning of season t  $N_h$  = initial population size (start of 1889 season)

 $K_t$  = number of animals killed in season t

z = density-dependent exponent

Equation (1) was solved iteratively for  $N_h$  by specifying the 1995 population size, natural mortality rate and maximum net recruitment rate.

We used the following data and parameters for calculating historical population size:

1995 population level	500, 1000
Natural mortality rate (M)	0.02, 0.05
Maximum net recruitment rate (r <sub>0</sub> -M)	0.02, 0.07
Density-dependent exponent (z)	2.39, 5.04

The coefficient z was set at 2.39 and 5.04. These values are widely used for long-lived mammals and correspond to population sizes at which MSY (maximum sustainable yield) occurs at 60% and 70% of the initial population size (carrying capacity), respectively (e.g. Anon. 1986, Eberhardt 1992).

#### Results

# Seasonal distribution of coastal observations of walruses

A total of 594 coastal observations of walruses were collected of which 540 had information relative to month of observation (Appendix 2; Tables 2-5, 8-9; later). Walruses have been observed in all months except January in areas inhabited by Greenlanders (i.e. southeastern Greenland including Kangertittivaq/Scoresby Sund). There is a peak in observations from July-September, during which about 60% of the observations have been made (Table 1). In the coastal areas from Kangertittivaq to Dove Bugt (i.e. including Bessel Fjord; Appendix 2), where European hunters operated until 1960 (see later), walruses have been observed all year round with a peak between May and August (83% of the observations). Dove Bugt is an inshore summering area where walruses can only occur after the fast ice breaks up; thus about 77% of the observations have been recorded during the open water season in August-September. Walruses have been observed along the coast north of Dove Bugt in the period March-August.

#### Distribution before 1950

# Coastal observations south of Kangertittivaq (Scoresby Sund; approximately 70° N)

The southernmost recorded observation of walruses in eastern Greenland prior to 1950 was made on 25 April 1870 by the wrecked crew of *Hansa* off the coast at approximately 63° N (Obs. no. 2); Fig. 3.

Historical information indicates that walruses have always been scarce south of the entrance to Kangertittivaq (Scoresby Sund). For example walrus bones were only sparsely represented in excavations of early Inuit settlements in Ammassalik and Sermilik fjords (Mathiassen

Table 1. Distribution by region and month of coastal observations of walruses in eastern Greenland, 1870-1995.

		J	F	M	Α	M	J	J	Α	S	0	N	D
South of Kangertittivaq/	A	0	1	2	6	9	8	13	22	19	7	1	1
Scoresby Sund	В	0	100	50	83	100	75	69	59	95	100	100	100
From Kangertittivaq to	A	1	1	1	5	36	31	62	54	13	8	6	2
south of Dove Bugt	В	100	100	100	100	100	87	63	31	62	100	100	100
Dove Bugt	A	0	0	0	0	1	4	31	82	38	0	0	0
	В	0	0	0	0	0	100	81	73	97	0	0	0
North of Dove Bugt	A	0	0	2	5	3	18	33	14	0	0	0	0
	В	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	7	0	0	0	0

A = Total number (indicences) of observations by month.

B = % of A made near settlements and stations etc. by people living permanently in eastern Greenland, and by wintering parties.

1933:110). However, walruses were rarely seen in the Tasiilaq area (e.g. Holm 1887, Poulsen 1900, Jensen 1909, Petersen, 1957), where it was claimed they were more common earlier (Holm & Petersen 1921, Pedersen 1942, 1951). Pedersen (1930) stated that walruses were resident ("beheimatet" sic!) along the entire coast between Tasiilaq and Kangerlussuaq, but that they were rare in the vicinity of the town of Ammassalik. Pedersen (1942), however, later claimed that only stragglers visited the areas south of Kangertittivaq. According to Mikkelsen & Sveistrup (1944:139) "some" walruses were stationary in the Tasiilaq area during the pre-colonization period (i.e. prior to 1894), whereas they rarely occurred there following colonization.

There are few recorded observations of walruses along Kialiip Kialia (Blosseville Kyst) between Kangerlussuaq and Kangertittivaq. Severe ice conditions made it difficult for whalers, sealers and early explorers to gain access to this stretch of coast (e.g. Amdrup 1913, Koch 1945). The entire east coast of Greenland was not navigated during the 17th and 18th centuries, and there are no records of ships having visited northeastern Greenland until 1822 when William Scoresby Jr. explored the coast between approximately 69° N and 75° N (Scoresby 1823, Koch 1945:290).

Small groups of walruses were regularly observed in the vicinity of Sulussugutikajik (Steward Ø) in August (year not stated) (Madsen 1900). However, the northern parts of Kialiip Kialia were not visited regularly until after 1924/25, when the entrance to Kangertittivaq was repopulated by a group of Inuit from the Tasiilaq area (e.g. Mikkelsen & Sveistrup 1944). Around mid March 1928, walruses were observed in several places along the coast between Kangikajik (Kap Brewster) and Henry Land; a large herd was observed at a breathing hole in the ice in the vicinity of Sulussugutikajik (Fig. 3; Obs. no. 18).

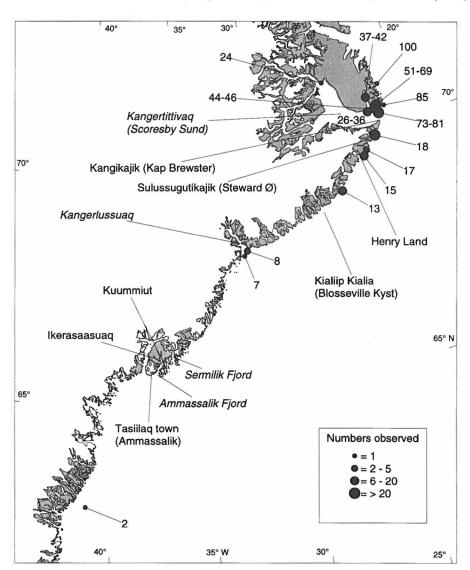
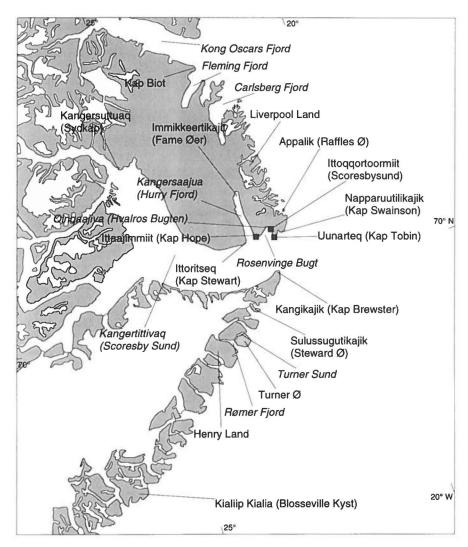


Fig. 3: Distribution of observations of walruses in southern East Greenland before 1950. Numbers refer to Appendix 2.

Fig. 4: Places in the Kangertittivaq (Scoresby Sund) area mentioned in the text.



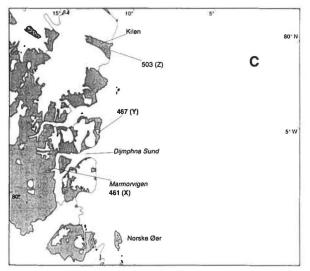
### The Kangertittivaq (Scoresby Sund) area

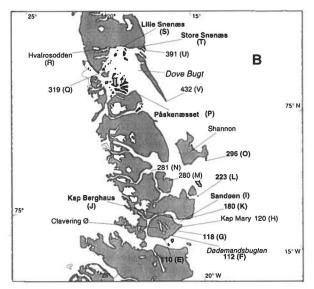
Scoresby (1823:335) noted that: "All along this coast, where we touched [i.e. eastern Greenland between approximately 69° 30' N and 71° N], the fewness of the animals [i.e. all animals], was remarkable"; and during his visit to the entrance to Kangertittivaq in late July 1822, Scoresby did not observe walruses. However, walruses were observed there in the 1890s (Bay 1894, Nathorst 1900. Obs. no. 37-38), and in the 1920s they occurred regularly at the entrance to Kangertittivaq.

When the settlement of Ittoqqortoormiit (Scoresbysund) was established in 1924/25, walruses are reported to have hauled out on Immikkeertikajiit (Fame Øer) in Kangersaajua (Hurry Fjord), and in Qingaajiva (Hvalros Bugten); Figs 4 and 5. In 1924 seven walruses were seen in Kangersaajua between 10 and 23 September (Rasmussen 1925) after the Norwegian sealer *Quest* had visited the area and shot "quite a few" (Isachsen 1925). Mikkelsen (1924) reported observing a total of 169 walruses in

Kangersaajua and at the entrance to Kangertittivaq between 24 July and 28 August 1924. The walruses usually occurred singly or in pairs, although small groups were also observed. According to Pedersen (1934), the walrus groups consisted of individuals of both sexes and all age categories including females with one-year-old calves, but never newborns. In 1924 the largest number observed on one occasion was about 27 individuals hauled out on the beach in Qingaajiva in August (Munck 1924, Bengtsson 1927, Høegh 1931, Pedersen 1926, 1934, 1942; Fig. 6).

The last observation of walruses in 1924 was made on 13 October, and they were not observed again until 8 July 1925 (Pedersen 1926). During the comparatively mild winter of 1925/26, however, the last kill of a walrus was made at Ittaajimmiit (Kap Hope) on 4 December. The next kill was made as early as 3 February 1926 at Napparuutilikajik (Kap Swainson) (*Ibid.*). This indicates that walruses wintered at – or close to – the entrance to Kangertittivaq when ice conditions were favorable, whereas





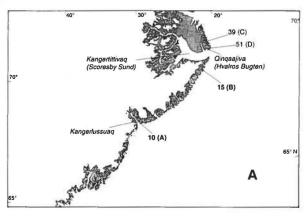


Fig. 5: Places where walruses have been observed on land in eastern Greenland. Before 1950: normal; after 1950: bold. Identification codes (numbers and letters) refer to Appendix 2.

they had to retreat to more "remote" areas when ice conditions became severe.

During 1925 and 1926, 70 walruses were killed in the Kangertittivaq area. During the following three years, however, the catches dropped dramatically (Pedersen 1930, Mikkelsen & Sveistrup 1944; see The catch of walruses by Greenlanders). During these latter years the majority of walruses observed while hauling out on ice floes at the northern coasts of the entrance to Kangertittivaq during summer (usually in August) were adult males (Pedersen 1930). The terrestrial haulout in Qingaajiva (Hvalros Bugten) was clearly abandoned; and the decline in catch and observations indicates that a local group of walruses had been severely depleted in numbers. Alternatively, the walruses may have learned to avoid the area due to the hunting. Koch (1928) suggested that the walruses became scarce near the settlements at the entrance to Kangertittivag because they avoided the smoke and fumes from the coal-heated houses. The fact that walruses could still be observed not far from the entrance to Kangertittivaq favors the hypothesis that they learned to avoid the inhabited areas. For example, during March 1928, Pedersen (1930) observed walruses in several places between Henry Land and Kangikajik (Kap Brewster) on northern Kialiip Kialia (Blosseville Kyst). On one occasion a large group ("einer grössere Familie" sic! a large family) was seen near Sulussugutikajik (Steward Ø) where they maintained breathing holes in the ice (Ibid: 390).

Petersen (1957) reported that a walrus had been shot at Kangersuttuaq (Sydkap, 25°10' W; Fig. 3, Obs. no. 24) in 1934. Otherwise, walruses apparently rarely penetrated west of Kangersaajua (Hurry Fjord) into Kangertittivaq.

# The areas between Kangertittivaq and Dove Bugt (70° to 77° N)

There are few recorded observations of walruses along the coast of Liverpool Land and in the fjord complex of Kong Oscars Fjord and Kejser Franz Joseph Fjord (Figs 3 and 7), despite the fact that there were many hunting stations situated in these areas (*cf.* Mikkelsen 1994). Bivalve communities including walrus food items, such as *Mya truncata*, are found in some places along the coasts, however, the productivity of these communities has been reported to be low (Thorson 1933, Spärck 1933).

Few observations have been reported from the Myggbukta-Foster Bugt area at the Hold with Hope promontory (Fig. 7). Bang (1944) stated that walruses were rare in this area.

Large catches in 1889 and during the following decades suggest that the Clavering  $\emptyset$  – Young Sund area was an important walrus ground (Obs. no. 109-193; Fig. 7). Walruses have been observed on land at Kap Mary, Kap Berghaus and Sandøen (Fig. 5 B). In some years they were observed in the Young Sund area as early as

Fig. 6: Walruses that were scared into the water in August 1924 at the haulout in Qingaajiva (Hvalros Bugten) close to where the settlement of Ittoqqortoormiit was established in 1924/25. If four animals near the ice in the background are included, a total of 24 animals can be seen on this photo. According to Pedersen (1951) the animal in the center (front) was the only adult female in the group. Adult males can be seen (right) along with another walrus which appears to be an adult female (arrow). Furthermore the group consisted of subadults and one (< one year?) and two year old calves. To our knowledge this is the only existing photo of a mixed group of walruses from eastern Greenland. Photo: A. Peder-



March-April, however they usually did not appear until May. During June-July, they penetrated into Young Sund as ice break-up progressed (Drastrup 1932, Tolløfsen 1932-33, 1933-34, Hanken 1934-37).

In July 1889 the Norwegian sealer Hekla caught as many as 170 walruses in Young Sund; of these more than 100 were killed on land at a place referred to as "Heklas Hvalrosnæs" [i.e. Hekla's walrus cape] (Table 2). In 1922 numerous walrus bones left on the beach allowed the Danish trapper H.L. Jensen to identify the site of this kill as Kap Berghaus (Jensen 1922-23). Danish and Norwegian trappers also referred to this walrus haulout as Sandodden, Sandhøjene and Hvalrosodden (Table 2). In 1898, about 134 walruses were killed in the Young Sund area (including Kap Berghaus), and, based on cases where information on location is less exact (Table 2. Obs. no. 4-5), it is likely that substantial numbers of walruses were killed on this haulout until at least 1901. In 1927 many walruses were observed on land at a place which, according to the description in Karlsbak (1927-28; Table 2. Obs. no. 10), was probably Kap Berghaus. This is presumably also the site where the sealer Fangstmand caught many walruses that same year (Table 8, p. 36). Although there are some observations of limited numbers in the mid-1930s (Table 2. Obs. no. 13-17), walruses appeared to have abandoned this site in the late 1930s (?) due to hunting. They were not observed again at Kap Berghaus until 1987 (Table 2. Obs. no. 18).

A few walruses were seen in the Young Sund area in 1922-1923 when a Danish hunting station was established about 4-5 km north of the walrus haulout at Kap Berghaus (see Mikkelsen 1994). However, in a letter to Jennov, Jensen (1928) wrote: "... considerable numbers of walruses are found, particularly south and east of Clavering [Island] .... Especially Sandodden [i.e. Kap Berghaus] is a good walrus place, which is proven by the large numbers

of bones". Larsen (1934) stated that walruses still occurred regularly in Dødemandsbugten on the southeastern coast of Clavering Ø in 1932. However, Poulsen (1938-39) only saw walruses in these areas on one occasion in 1938-39. Hence, there are some indications that walruses had already become severely depleted in the area by the end of the 1930s. Jennov, who traveled through the walrus inshore summering grounds between approximately 74° and 77° N (Journals A265-130 through 143; Appendix 1) nearly every year in the period 1933-1954, made only few observations of walruses after 1933. Koch (1953:27), who also had many years of experience of traveling in eastern Greenland, commented upon this significant depletion: "About 25 years ago large herds of walruses could be met with in many places, for example at the entrance to Scoresby Sund, near Clavering Ø and near Danmarkshavn. The walruses have now, due to an increasing number of humans, almost disappeared".

Nowadays walruses haul out on Sandøen [i.e. Sand Island], which is situated about 1.5 km south of Kap Berghaus (Table 2). However, it is difficult to determine from the historical data whether walruses used this haulout when Europeans first visited these areas. The first indication of Sandøen being a regularly used haulout is from 1923, when Jensen (1922-23) stated that there were in fact *no* walruses there on 11 July (Table 2). Despite observations of walruses in the vicinity of the island (Appendix 2, Obs. no. 127, 132-33; and Table 2, Obs. no. 21-23), the first clear statement about walruses hauling out on Sandøen is from 1980 (Table 2. Obs. no. 24).

According to reports from trappers, walruses were frequently observed in the Kap Herschell – Kap Borlase Warren area at the entrance to Young Sund during the 1920s and until the mid-1930s (Obs. no. 139-193) where they were also observed to be feeding (*e.g.* Hanken, 1934-37).

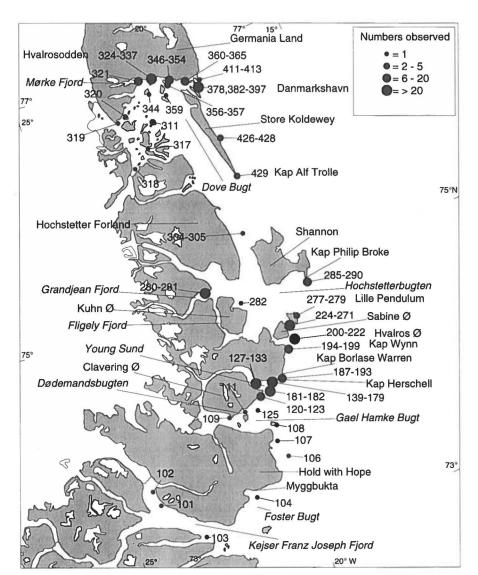


Fig. 7: Distribution of observations of walruses in the central parts of East Greenland before 1950. Numbers refer to Appendix 2.

Various observations (e.g. Southwell 1899, Orvin 1934, Pedersen 1942) indicate that the majority of the walruses which occurred in the Young Sund area during summer were males.

Herds were sometimes seen on the ice (e.g. Obs. no. 159-160). One of the most notable observations was made in 1932 by Emkjær (1944a): "26 May we saw a huge ice floe drifting into the fjord, on it was a very large herd of walruses, we never obtained an exact number despite the fact that we studied it for two days through binoculars, we estimated the herd to number ca. 100 animals, however, when we got close to it on the third day there were two more herds that we had not detected because of a several meter tall ridge along the edge of the floe, we fastened the boats there and shot 26 before they could enter the water, on this ice floe there may have been about 200 walruses, when we were flensing we saw many large and small herds on drifting floes further out in the fjord".

These herds, which may have numbered more than 300 individuals in total, represent the largest concentration of walruses ever recorded in eastern Greenland.

There are several historical observations of walruses, including both sexes and all age classes (except newborns), at Kap Wynn, Sabine Ø, Hvalros Ø and the island of Lille Pendulum (Obs. no. 194-279; Fig. 7). They have also been observed during winter in these areas (e.g. Obs. no. 194-197). The presence of many cracks and leads in the ice, and the fact that the ice frequently breaks up during winter and spring (e.g. Koch 1945, Mikkelsen 1994) makes the area favorable for wintering. Furthermore, there is often open water and light ice conditions during winter at Hochstetterbugten (e.g. Koch 1945:70; see Fig. 22, p. 33). These are also areas where walruses have been observed on several occasions, sometimes while foraging (Obs. no. 285-290).

Walruses were apparently common in the Kuhn Ø area

Table 2. Information on walruses observed at or near the haulouts Kap Berghaus between 1889 and 1994 – locality "J" (alias Sandoden, Sandhøjene, Hvalrosodden) and Sandøen – locality "I" – in Young Sund (Fig. 5 B). Legend: – indicates same entry as above; a dot indicates that data are not available.

Obs.	Locality	Day	Month	Year	Observation	Source	
1-J	Kap Berghaus	16	7	1889	100 shot on land at	Knudsen	1889,1890
2	"Turalarficadan"	17	7	1000	"Heklas Hvalrosnæs"	n.: J	
2 3 4	"Tyrolerfjorden"- Sandøen area	17 29	7 7	1889 1889	Some shot [site?] Some shot [site?]	Ibid. Ibid.	
4	-	27		1898	64 shot by <i>Anna</i>	Anon.	1932
5	-	medio	6	1898	70 shot in mid June in	Southwell	1899
					"East Greenland" at ca. 74° N by		.077
					Polar Star. "Fine old animals" [site?]		
6	-		7-8	1901	46 shot on sand bank [i.e. perhaps	Isachsen &	1932
					Kap Berghaus] by Spitsbergen	Isachsen	
7	-	*	8	1922	3 walruses on land (two of these were	Jensen	1922a,b,
					killed, 1 lost). 4 were seen according		
					to Emkjær (1944a) and Jennov (1945a,b)		1022 22
					Many walrus bones from	Jensen	1922-23
0		2	0	1022	earlier [i.e. Norwegian] kills	Mildreleen	1004
8	-	2 11	8 7	1922 1923	1 shot on land [site?]	Mikkelsen	1994
9	-	11	,	1923	3 walruses attempted to haul out on	Jensen	1922-23
					Hvalrosodden [Sandodden]; they left, and 2 were killed later on the ice		
10	127	28	7	1927	"Go from Sabine Ø south to	Karlsbak	1927-28
10		20	,	1721	Claveringfjorden [i.e. Young Sund] and far	Karisbak	1927-20
					into this. Saw a lot of walruses on land. No		
					time for hunting. Go east again to K. Herschell"		
11	20			1927	Quite a few shot by	Isachsen &	1932
				1/2/	Fangstmand [some on land]	Isachsen	1754
12				1929	Some shot by Veslekari [site?]	Ibid.	
13	_	21	7	1933	4 observed off the station.	Jennov	1933
					Of these 2 were shot at		
					Sandhøjene; both lost		
14	and the same of th	23	7	1933	Shot a 320 cm long male on Sandhøjene	Ibid.	
15	-	4	8	1933	2 got close; of these 1 made	Jennov	1933,1945a,b
					attempts to haul out on land		
16	-			1935	(year uncertain; 1936?).	Hansen	1944
					4 shot on an ice floe. Frequently		
					walruses were foraging in this area. After		
					they were shot at while hauling out		
					close to the cabin, they did not return		
17	***	) <del>)</del>	*	1935	"Quite a few" on land	Jennov	1945a,b
18	_	3		1987	Four walruses hauled out	U. Vedel pers. comm.	1989
					on beach of a small point at the		
10			0	1004	entrance to Young Sund [Kap Berghaus?]	T D	1004
19	_		8	1994	4 hauled out on beach	T. Rasmussen pers.	1994
20-I	Sandøen	10	7	1923	No walruses on the island	comm. Jensen	1922-23
21	-	10	1	1923	Walruses seen several times in the	Emkjær	1922-23 1944a
21	_			1929-31	water at Sandøen. They did not	Ellikjæi	19 <del>44</del> a
					haul out there		
22	_	1	8	1948	No walruses on the island	Jennov	1948
23	_	17	8	1976	None on Sandøen	Meltofte	1976
24		16	8	1980	3 walruses on land	Halliday & Higgs	1980
25			8	1983	20-30 on land in early August	Granholm pers. comm.	
26				1987	In 1987 to 1989, 15-20 walruses	U. Vedel pers. comm.	
					on land on Sandøen. Often about		-2.22
					10 males occupied the southern tip		
					whereas smaller animals hauled out		
					on the northern tip		
27	_	1	8	1988	7 on land	K. Secher in litt.	1988
28	_	18	8	1988	6-8 on land	Ibid.	
29	-	23	7	1989	12 on land on	T. H. Andersen in litt	1991
					southern tip of Sand-		
1010		12000	-24	8.000	øen (Fig. 12, top)		
30	-	23	7	1989	9 on land on west	Ibid.	
			_		coast of Sandøen (Fig.12, bottom)		
31	-	26	7	1989	40 hauled out	R. Winter pers. comm.	
32	-	20	6	1991	47 on land plus some in the water	Sirius via Søder	1991
33	-	26	7	1991	A calf with no visible tusks, and		
					another calf with external tusk	71 - 1	
		12	0	1001	length of ca. 5 cm	Ibid.	1001
2.4	_	13	8	1991	10 on the beach	Søder	1991
34			8	1994	Drag marks left by	This study	
34 35	_	27					
	=	27			3 walruses ca. 25 m from the coast		
35	_			1004	on NW part of Sandøen	E Blanc Miller	1004
	-	10	8	1994		F. Ploug Nielsen pers.	1994
35	-			1994 1994	on NW part of Sandøen	F. Ploug Nielsen pers. comm. This study	1994

Table 3. Observations of walruses on the Hvalrosodden haulout between 1906 and 1967 – locality "R" – in northwestern Dove Bugt (Fig. 5 B). Legend: – indicates same entry as above; a dot indicates that data are not available.

Obs. no.	Day	Month	Year	Observation	Source	
1-R	20	8	1906	11-12 shot on land 20 according to Johansen (1910)	Amdrup Friis	1913 1925
2		8	1907	2 shot	Amdrup	1913
3	16	8	1912	2 adult males on the beach, 3 in the water at Hyalrosodden (Lakseely)	Koch	1913:30
4	21	8	1912	7 on beach of Hvalrosodden	Ibid.:32	
5	20	8	1919	2 ad. walruses shot on land at the point near Lakseelv 3 according to Larsen (1941-42)	Jensen	1919
6	8	8	1939	6 walruses haul out for a short period of time. Jennov (1945a,b), who used Hennings as a source, wrote 1941	Hennings	1941
7	٠	8	1967	2 on the beach at the Hvalrosodden Fangststation	A. Nielsen <i>fide</i> Maagaard	1990

where in 1889 about 80 and 16 were killed on land, presumably in two different places (Knudsen 1889, 1890. Obs. no. 280-281). Knudsen did not give exact positions of these sites, which according to Jennov (1945a) were probably situated at the northern part of Fligely Fjord, or at the entrance to Grandjean Fjord. After having inspected the area in 1948, Jennov (1948) concluded that at least one of the kill sites was at the entrance to Grandjean Fjord where "there had undoubtedly been a walrus haulout a little east of Ullaelven" (75°07' N, 21° 05' W). However, he did not give any further details about the site.

The few observations indicate that walruses were rare along the eastern coast of Hochstetter Forland (Fig. 7).

Walruses were hunted in the Dove Bugt area as early as 1905, when the Norwegian sealer *Severn* caught 22 at Danmarkshavn (Grødahl 1914 *fide* Sæther 1936; Table 8, p. 36).

In August 1906, "Danmark Ekspeditionen" found wal-

ruses in Dove Bugt (e.g. Amdrup 1913), where they were reported to occur regularly from about late July until a new layer of solid ice formed in late September - mid October (Pedersen 1942, Jennov 1945a). Walruses have mainly been observed in the northern parts of the bay (Obs. no. 311-365; Fig. 7). It was also claimed that the tributary Mørke Fjord was a "good" walrus area (Jennov 1933). Walruses were seen in herds of up to 20 at Hvalrosodden ("Walrus spit"), where about 10 were seen on land in August 1906 (Friis 1909,1925, Johansen 1910; Table 3). A total of 23 walruses were killed in northern Dove Bugt the same year to provide dog food for the "Danmark Ekspeditionen". According to Amdrup (1913), 11-12 of these animals were killed on Hvalrosodden. The following summer only few walruses were observed at Hvalrosodden (Johansen 1910), and they apparently avoided the site after the kill. However, this may also have been a response to heavier ice conditions in Dove



Fig. 8: Adult male walruses at the haulout of Lille Snenæs (Dove Bugt) in August 1933 (Pedersen 1934). This haulout was discovered by trappers in 1933 when a total of 48 walruses were found there (see text). Photo: A. Pedersen. Copyright: Arktisk Institut, Copenhagen.

Bugt during the summer of 1907 (Ibid.). In 1907 a total of six walruses were taken by the expedition in the Dove Bugt area, whereas in 1908 only one was killed (Amdrup 1913). When Hvalrosodden was visited again in August 1912, seven walruses were observed hauled out there (Koch 1913; Table 3). From 1919 until the 1950s, Danish trappers operated in Dove Bugt from hunting installations which were mainly situated on the northern coast of the bay. A hunting station established at Hvalrosodden was used in the periods 1919-1924, 1932-1941 and 1959-60 (Mikkelsen 1994). During these periods there were some occasions where walruses were observed near Hvalrosodden and in northern Dove Bugt (Obs. no. 324-337). However, they were only seen on land at Hvalrosodden in 1919 and 1939 (Table 3), indicating that the walruses normally avoided this haulout due to hunting activities and general disturbance.

In 1933 Danish trappers discovered a haulout on the beach of Lille Snenæs (76°52' N, 19°38' W), about 10 km east of Hvalrosodden (Jennov 1933, 1945a, Pedersen 1942). According to Pedersen (1942, 1951) this haulout

was only used by males during the molt. On 13 August 1933, 48 males hauled out on Lille Snenæs. In 1933 and 1939 walruses were killed on land at Lille Snenæs (Table 4; Fig. 8).

There are several observations of walruses from the vicinity of the "Danmark Havn" (Danmarkshavn) station at the northern entrance to Dove Bugt (Obs. no. 378, 382-397), where walruses have also been seen on land (Obs. no. 391). Relatively large herds were observed in this area in September 1933 and 1934 (Obs. no. 388, 391).

According to Anon. (1938a), the number of walruses in northeastern Greenland had decreased substantially during the few years preceding, and only few remained in the Shannon and Dove Bugt areas and along the coast north of Germania Land (Fig. 1). Pedersen (1942) estimated that in July 1933 the group of walruses occurring in the Dove Bugt area numbered at least 70 animals. However, Hansen & Jennov (year not stated) referred to observations of 50 at Lille Snenæs and additional 50-70 in northern Dove Bugt between Mørke Fjord and Dan-

Table 4. Observations of walruses on land at Lille Snenæs – locality "S" – between 1933 and 1995 (Fig. 5 B). For years where observations have been made on more than one occasion only the maximum count is given. Legend: – indicates a gap in the series of years; a dot indicates that data are not available.

Obs. no	Day	Month	Year	Number	Source	
1	13	8	1933	48 (3 of these killed on land)	Jennov	1933, 1945a,
				50	Kristoffersen	1969
2	-	8	1939	20 (6 of these killed on land)	Hennings	1941
3			1941	20	Jennov Kristoffersen	1945a,b 1969
4	1	9	1952	2	Fischer	1982
5	1	8	1954	1	Ibid.	
6	23	7	1967	2	Ibid.	
7	31	8 8 7	1969	19	Ibid.	
8	31	8	1970	19	Ibid.	
9	26	7	1971	18	Ibid.	
10	23	8	1972	26	Ibid.	
11	23	8	1973	8	Ibid.	
12	1	9	1974	26	Meltofte	1976
13	19	8	1975	17	Ibid.	
14	16	9	1979	15	Fischer	1982
15	9	9	1980	43	Ibid.	1702
16	15	8	1981	25	Ibid.	
17	26	9	1982	22	Ibid.	
18	1	8	1983	0	Ibid.	
19	3	8	1984	10	Ibid.	
20	2	9	1986	25	Maagaard	1990
21	19	ģ	1987	19	Ibid.	1770
22	12	á	1988	28	Ibid.	
23	22	9 8	1989	23	Born & Knutsen	1990ь
24	12	8	1990	45	Born & Knutsen	1990c
25	29	8	1991	23	Søder	1990
26	6	8	1994	5	F. Ploug Nielsen pers. comm.	1994
27	29	8	1995	15-20	H. Oerter in litt.	1995
21	29	0	1773	13-20	n. Ochei m ull.	1773

markshavn in 1933 (Obs. no. 327, and Table 4). Pedersen (1942) estimated that not more than 30 walruses were found in the Dove Bugt area during the summer of 1938 and suggested that the reason for this depletion was that the animals avoided the area because of hunting activities during the preceding years.

Apparently, walruses also occurred regularly along the east coast of the island of Store Koldewey, where they have been reported to haul out on land at Kap Alf Trolle (Obs. no. 429, Figs 5B, 7). According to Jennov (1959) groups ("bestande" *sic!*; "populations") of walruses regularly occurred along the western coast of Store Koldewey south of Trækpasset (76° 34' N), and at some small islands (Nørre Sundby Ø) north of Godfred Hansens Ø (about 76° 25' N, 20° 30' W) in western Dove Bugt. Although not stated directly, the wording in Jennov (*Ibid.*) indicates that sometimes walruses also hauled out at these places.

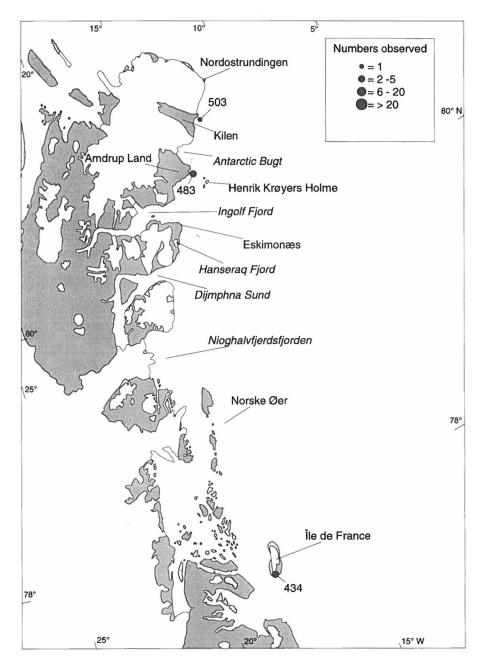


Fig. 9: Distribution of observations of walruses in northeastern Greenland before 1950. Numbers refer to Appendix 2.

# The areas north of Dove Bugt (north of approximately 77° N)

There are few historical observations of walruses north of Dove Bugt. Not until 1907 were the first observations of walruses recorded from these areas (e.g. Trolle 1908, Johansen 1910, Amdrup 1913; Fig. 9). Judging from the topography and findings of walrus bones, Thostrup (1911: 208) suggested that Eskimonæs (80° 26' N, 15° 48' W) was a terrestrial haulout. The northernmost observation before 1950 was made at Kilen on 6 June 1907 (Obs. no. 503; Fig. 9).

Remains of walruses at Inuit sites (e.g. Thostrup 1911, Andreasen 1995, 1997) in the Northeast Water area (between approximately 79° 30' and 81° 30' N; e.g. Koch 1945, Böhm et al. 1997) indicates that this polynya has

been a walrus habitat for millennia. Walrus bones from Paleo-eskimo sites on Amdrup Land date back to at least 400-800 BC (Andreasen 1997) indicating that walruses were of importance in the diet of the Independence II people.

Few walrus bones have been found in the Jørgen Brønlund Fjord area (approx. 82° 10' N, 30° 11' W). The bones date back to 1400-1900 years BP and presumably originate from the same animal, which may have entered the fjord this far north during a period of less severe ice conditions than today (Bennike in press). Small artifacts made of walrus tusks found in Inuit ruins in Jørgen Brønlund Fjord (approx. 82° 08' N, 30° 00' W) and in eastern Peary Land (Knuth 1965, 1968, 1981) were probably brought to the area (Eigil Knuth, pers. comm. 1995, Bennike in press).

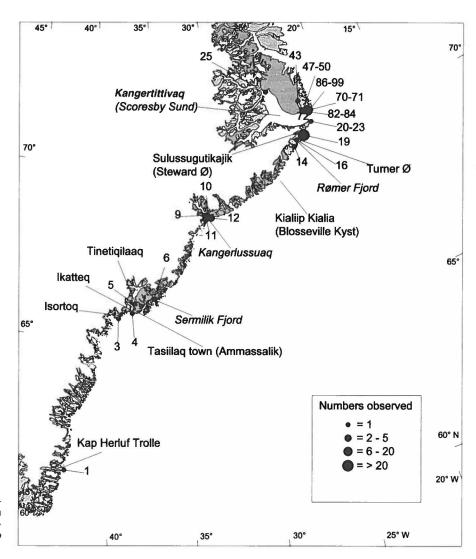


Fig. 10: Distribution of observations of walruses in southern East Greenland after 1950. Numbers refer to Appendix 2.

#### Distribution after 1950

# Coastal observations south of Kangertittivaq (Scoresby Sund)

Walruses are occasional visitors in the Tasiilaq (Ammassalik) area (Nooter 1972/73, Robert-Lamblin 1986). Old hunters reported, however, that walruses were more plentiful in the past (Robert-Lamblin 1986).

The southernmost observation of a walrus after 1950 recorded during the present study was at Kap Herluf Trolle (61° 10' N; Obs. no. 1; Fig. 10).

During an interview survey conducted in 1988 in the Tasiilaq municipality, hunters explained that walruses were usually observed between June and August. They seemed to appear more often at Isortoq than at other places (Helle Siegstad pers. comm. 1994). Catch records indicate that although walruses may be caught at all times of the year in this area, they appear to occur more frequently between June and November (Fig. 27, p. 39).

During an interview survey in the Kangerlussuaq area in 1991, Glahder (1992, 1995) obtained information regarding 20 occasions where walruses had either been observed or shot between 1951 and 1992. Although they had been seen in this area during winter, the majority of observations were made between July and October.

In 1966, when hunters from Tasiilaq resumed their habit of staying in the Kangerlussuaq area for longer periods of time, a small group of walruses hauled out on the beach where the settlement of Ittaasiarteq (Skærgård boplads; approximately 68° 07' N) was established (Glahder 1992, 1995; Obs. no. 10; Fig. 5 A). In 1970 (or 1971) a single walrus hauled out on the beach near the same settlement (Christian Glahder, pers. comm. 1994).

A comparison of the seasonal distribution of the catch at Kangertittivaq, and in the Kangerlussuaq and Tasiilaq areas (Figs 27 and 28, p. 39) indicates that walruses occur later in the season in southern areas, suggesting that walruses south of Kialiip Kialia (Blosseville Kyst) are mainly stragglers, traveling south along the coast during the open water period.

According to Inuit living in the Kangertittivaq area, walruses are frequently seen along the northern part of Kialiip Kialia, particularly during spring (Born 1983). In recent times, walruses have been observed in the Rømer Fjord, Turner Ø and Sulussugutikajik (Steward Ø) area (Obs. no. 14,16,19). This may be related to the fact that there is often open water along the edge of the fast ice on the northern part of Kialiip Kialia (Fig. 22, p. 33), where shallow water banks with walrus food items are found (Ockelmann 1958, Born 1983, Sandell & Sandell 1991).

#### The Kangertittivaq (Scoresby Sund) area

Although walruses can occur at the entrance of Kangertittivaq in all seasons, they are usually observed from early spring until July (Born 1983, Sandell & Sandell 1991; Fig. 10) along the coast between Napparuutiligajik (Kap Swainson) and Uunarteq (Kap Tobin) (Born 1983, Jens Thygesen, pers. comm. 1988) where there is shallow water with suitable food items (e.g. Ockelmann 1958). Although "on one occasion recently" a walrus was shot at Kangersuttuaq (Sydkap) (Sandell & Sandell 1991), walruses usually do not penetrate west of Ittoritseq (Kap Stewart) at the entrance to Kangersaajua (Hurry Fjord).

At the entrance to Kangertittivaq, walruses occur either singly or in groups of two to four. The majority of these are adult males – although subadults and females with young (except newborns) are sometimes killed (Jens Thygesen, pers. comm. 1988). Walruses often arrive in this area during spring and summer while hauled out on ice floes drifting in the south-flowing current. The walruses are frequently seen swimming northward (*Ibid.*). It is therefore likely that walruses at Kangertittivaq are mainly stragglers from further north.

Although a walrus was shot on the beach in Qingaajiva (Hvalros Bugten) in early September 1991 (Jonas Brønlund *in litt*. 1994), the major differences between the beginning of this century and the present times are that walruses no longer haul out on land in these areas and apparently no longer penetrate into Kangersaajua (Hurry Fjord).

# The areas between Kangertittivaq and Dove Bugt (70° to 77° N)

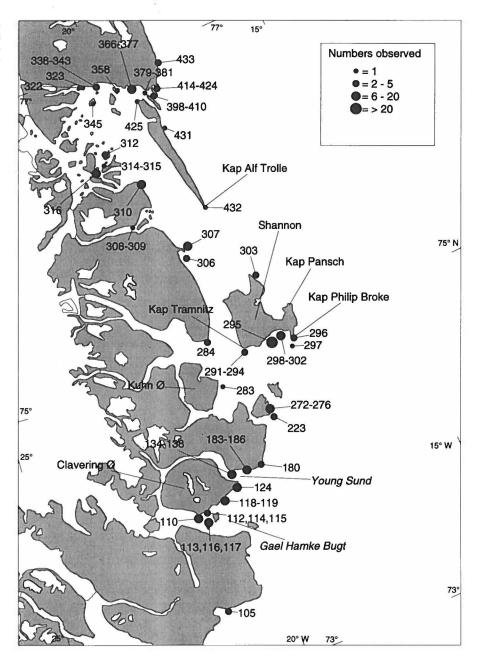
No walruses were observed during extensive ship-based and aerial reconnaissance surveys conducted along the coast of Liverpool Land and in the areas between Liverpool Land and Hold with Hope in the period from 29 August to 17 September 1994 (this study).

Recent observations confirm that the Clavering  $\emptyset$  – Young Sund – Gael Hamke Bugt area is an important walrus habitat where animals have been observed between April and November (Fig. 11).

Hauled out walruses have been observed on the southeastern coast of Clavering Ø (Eskimonæs; Obs. no. 110), Dødemandsbugten (112), Basaltkap (118) (Figs. 5B and 11). However, neither walruses nor drag marks on the sandy beaches were observed when this coast was surveyed from a helicopter on 29 August 1994 (this study).

Walruses had apparently become very scarce in the Young Sund area due to exploitation (this study). When Génsbøl (1978) observed a group close to Sandøen on 18 July 1964 (Obs. no. 134), he was told by personnel at the Daneborg military station that the walruses had reappeared in this area only few years earlier (Benny Génbøl pers. comm. 1995). Although walruses were observed on the beach at Kap Berghaus (Table 2. Obs. no. 18-19) in 1987 and 1994, they nowadays only haul out regularly on Sandøen (Table 2). Since at least the early 1980s, a group of up to perhaps 50 animals (Table 2. Obs. no. 32) have hauled out on the southern point of this island. Walruses

Fig. 11: Distribution of observations of walruses in the central parts of East Greenland after 1950. Numbers refer to Appendix 2.



have also been observed on land on the west coast of Sandøen (Fig. 12). The annual maximum counts (Table 2) indicate an increase in the number of walruses using this haulout during the period 1980-1994. Data were not available to allow for an adjustment of the annual maximum number for variations in observation effort (e.g. number of days of observation per year). An unweighted regression of the natural logarithm of annual maximum number observed (i.e. exponential growth assumed) by year indicated an annual increase of about 15% in the number of walruses using Sandøen. This increase was, however, not sta-

tistically significant (F=4.011, P>0.05, R=0.667, DF=1/5).

There is only one documented observation of a female in the areas between Kangertittivaq and Dove Bugt (Obs. no. 186; Fig. 13). This supports the historical information which indicates that females and young are rare in these areas during summer. Sandøen is apparently a haulout used only by males. In 1991 walruses hauled out on Sandøen as early as 9 June (Søder 1991). They are usually first observed there during July and August. On 28 August 1994, 21 males were hauled out on the southern tip of the island (Table 2). Judging from the length of their



Fig. 12: Groups of walruses hauled out on the southern tip (top) and on the western coast (bottom) of Sandøen in Young Sund, 23 July 1989 (Observations 29 and 30 in Table 2). Photo: Kort- og Matrikelstyrelsen, Copenhagen.

tusks, seven of these animals were more than 15 years of age, five were between 10 and 15 years, five were between 5 and 10 years and two were 2-3 years old (two undetermined). In addition, two large males (> 15 years of age) were hauled out on ice floes about two km west of the island (this study).

Recent observations confirm that Hochstetterbugten is still a walrus habitat. In 1984 Andersen (1984) observed 40-50 walruses in this area and four on land at Kap Philip Broke (Obs. no. 295-296). Walruses were observed off the south coast of Shannon on several occasions in August 1994 (Obs. no. 298-302). No signs of walruses were observed during an aerial reconnaissance along the south shore of Shannon between Kap Tramnitz and Kap Pansch on 22 August 1994 (this study).

Only one observation of a walrus has been recorded from Kuhn Ø since 1950 (Obs. no. 283), and only few

observations have been reported along the east coast of Hochstetter Forland. No walruses were observed during an aerial reconnaissance along the west coast of Fligely Fjord, the entrance to Grandjean Fjord, the east coast of Kuhn Ø, and the east coast of Ad. S. Jensen Land and Hochstetter Forland on 22 and 24 August 1994 (Fig. 7; this study).

Larsen (1951) reported a remarkable observation at Hochstetter Forland on 17 November 1951. Two walruses were lying on completely solid fast ice in Roseneath Bugt (Obs. no. 306). Apparently, the emaciated animals had been stranded on the ice when leads and cracks froze solid (see also Mikkelsen 1994;233).

Walruses occur regularly in Dove Bugt, particularly in the northern parts (Fig. 11; Tables 3-5). A total of four walruses was seen during the aerial reconnaissance of Dove Bugt on 18 August 1989. Except for one animal observed



Fig. 13: Female walruses have rarely been recorded south of about 79° N in eastern Greenland. An adult female with what appears to be a one year old calf was photographed in Young Sund in July 1989. Judging from the length of the tusks this female was 8-10 years old. Photo: E. Villadsen.

along the northeast coast of Store Koldewey, these walruses were seen in northern Dove Bugt. All were single adults hauled out on small ice pans in < 20% ice cover. During the same period 16 walruses were sighted at the Lille Snenæs haulout (Born & Knutsen 1990b, this study).

Observations of walrus feces on the beach of Kap Alf Trolle in 1984 (Store Koldewey. Obs. no. 432), and re-locations of walruses equipped with satellite-linked radio transmitters (Born & Knutsen 1990b, 1992), indicate that they also haul out on the beach at Påskenæsset (locality "P"; Fig. 5 B), and at southern Store Koldewey (432-V; Fig. 5 B).

#### The Lille Snenæs haulout

It appears that Lille Snenæs is the only terrestrial haulout site which is used regularly today in Dove Bugt (Table 4; Fig. 14). Since 1969 a few walruses have occasionally been seen on Store Snenæs, about 10 km east of Lille Snenæs (Table 5). Walruses penetrate to Lille Snenæs from offshore areas, following cracks and leads in the fast ice around mid July. In 1989 walruses were first observed hauled out on land on 29 July. However, they were observed in the shore lead at Lille Snenæs on 14 July. On 11 and 13 July 1990 four and five walruses, respectively, were hauled out on the ice off Lille Snenæs (This study). Drag marks in the sand indicated that they had hauled out onto the beach prior to our arrival on the 30 July (*Ibid.*). Tracking of adult male walruses equipped with satellitelinked radio transmitters at Lille Snenæs indicated that the walruses used this haulout until 19 September in 1989, and until 5 October in 1990, before moving offshore into the Greenland Sea (Born & Knutsen 1992). This is consistent with Kristoffersen's (1969) statement

that the walruses retreat offshore to areas with drift ice when the fast ice is formed in Dove Bugt.

Between 29 July and 25 August 1989 only adult male walruses occurred at Lille Snenæs. Tusk lengths indicated that they were all older than 10 years of age, with the exception of one 3-4 year old (tusk length: < 10 cm). Between 30 July and 23 August 1990 few subadult walruses (external tusk length: 12-15 cm) were seen among the adult males hauled out on the beach. Between 12 and 15 August 1990, one adult female (tusk length: 35 cm) with a calf, approx. one year old, appeared at Lille Snenæs. However they were never seen to haul out on the beach.

A total of 44 individuals photographed at Lille Snenæs were categorized as identifiable with certainty (Table 6). The photographic documentation from Lille Snenæs was particularly good in 1989 and 1990. Of 18 walruses catalogued in 1989, 13 were re-identified from photos taken at the same site in 1990 (Table 6). Of 28 animals registered there in 1990, seven were re-identified from photos taken in 1991. Six out of seven animals categorized as identifiable from photos taken at Lille Snenæs in 1988 have been re-identified there over two or more subsequent years. Furthermore, two individuals photographed in 1990 were matched with walruses on photos taken at Lille Snenæs in 1982 and 1986 (Table 6; Figs 15 and 16). Thus the registration of individual walruses with natural marks indicates that the group of walruses that uses Lille Snenæs shows strong site fidelity.

Photo-identification has also demonstrated a connection between walruses from Lille Snenæs and those found in the Clavering  $\emptyset$  – Young Sund area. Walrus "BG", which was photographed in August 1987 on Lille Snenæs, was re-identified from a photo taken at Eskimo-

Table 5. Observations of walruses at Store Snenæs – locality "T" – between 1969 and 1988 (Fig. 5 B). For years where observations have been made on more than one occasion only the maximum count is given. Legend: – indicates a gap in the series of years.

Obs. no	Day	Month	Year	Number	Source	
1	7	7	1969	3	Fischer	1982
	_					
2	27	7	1971	1	Ibid.	
3	7	8	1972	1	Ibid.	
4	7	8	1973	4	Ibid.	
3 4 5	11	9	1974	3	Ibid.	
6	31	7	1975	1	Meltofte	1976
7	19	6	1976	1	Fischer	1982
8	23	7	1977	6	Ibid.	
9	21	7	1978	4	Ibid.	
10	23	7	1979	3	Ibid.	
11	18	8	1980	2	Ibid.	
12	25	8	1981	4	Ibid.	
13	28	8	1982	5	Ibid.	
	_					
14	5	8	1984	4	Andersen	1984
15	14	8	1985	1	Maagaard	1990
	_				3	
16	23	8	1988	3	Ibid.	

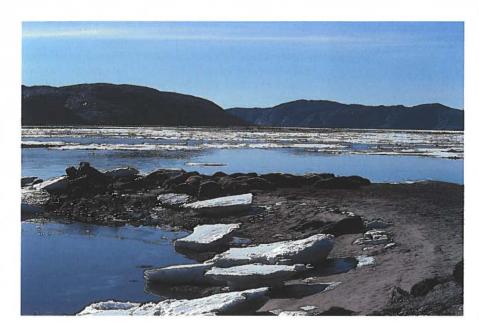


Fig. 14: Walruses on the haulout Lille Snenæs in Dove Bugt. Ice sometimes blocked the beaches preventing the walruses from hauling out during August 1989 (top; 23 August 1989). During August 1990, ice was absent in Dove Bugt (bottom) and in contrast to the situation in August 1989, the walruses also hauled out on the eastern shore of Lille Snenæs (11 August 1990). Nordre and Sydlige Orienterings Øer (top and bottom) and Store Koldewey (bottom) are seen in the background. Photos: E.W. Born.



næs (south coast of Clavering Ø) on 29 July 1989 (Fig. 17). Walrus "AU" which was photographed on Lille Snenæs in 1990 was re-identified from photos taken on Sandøen in 1991 (Table 6; Fig. 18). So far, none of the walruses initially photographed at Sandøen have been re-identified at Lille Snenæs.

Both in 1989 and 1990, the daily maximum number of walruses on Lille Snenæs increased during August (only days with undisturbed conditions included; 1989: Y = 0.290X + 7.660, R=0.63, F=6.716, DF = 1/10, P<0.05; 1990: Y = 1.106X + 4.735, R=0.50, F=5.669, DF=1/17, P<0.05); (Fig. 19). Maximum numbers counted were 23 on 22 August 1989 and 45 on 12 August 1990. However,

the group using the haulout during the two seasons was larger than the number of animals present on the beach at any one time. Based on the presence of individually identified walruses on the beach, the total number using Lille Snenæs in August was calculated (see Materials and methods) to be 46 (95% CI 40-52 animals) in 1989 and 52 (95% CI 40-64 animals) in 1990.

In August 1989, when floes of ice in Dove Bugt offered an alternative haul out platform (Born & Knutsen 1990b), the maximum number of walruses seen on Lille Snenæs at any one time was only 50% of the number actually using the beach during the same period. However, in August 1990, when there was no ice in Dove Bugt, about 87% of

Table 6. List of individually identified walruses, area and year of registration and re-identification, and characters used for identification. Legend: L = first identified at Lille Snenæs, S = in the Young Sund – Clavering  $\emptyset$  area; ? = questionable identification. Angle = relative angle between the tusks (based on comparison of internal distance at base relative to that between the tips; D = diverging, C = converging, P = parallel). Shape = shape of each tusk seen from a frontal view ( () = concave, )( = convex; II = straight). - = area not covered by photo-documentation. Length = external tusk length estimated from photos.

ID	D Year of registration Tusk characteristics									Other characters used for identification						
code				identi			Angle Shape Damage Length (					T	h (cm)	-		
code	82	86	87	88	89	90	91	Aligic	Snape	R	L	R	L			
AH	02	-	-	00	L	L	S	-	-	x	x	5	7	Old. Both teeth damaged		
BE					L	L	_	-	-			38	38	Teeth different shape in lateral view		
BC						L		-	-			30?	30?	Many scars on thorax		
AR					L			-	?	х		0	20	Young with few tubercles		
AT				L		L	L	D	0	200	х	30	30	Dark skin with many scars and tubercles		
ΑI					L	L	?	D	()	х		43	43	Teeth very diverging		
BB						L		D	()		3	43	46	Many tubercles		
AQ		L				L		D	)(	х	х	29	31	Dark lines in tusk cementum		
BZ							L	D	I(			36	35			
AG				L		L	?	D	II	х		32	32	Furrows in neck, tubercles		
BG	1000		L		S			D	II			33	35	Scars, skin furrows, lines in tusk cementum		
ВО							L	D	II			33	31			
BJ					L		L	D	II		х	35	35	Crack on side of tip of L. tooth		
AB						L		D	II	х	х	35	30	Many tubercles. Teeth worn		
ВН		780.000.100	L					D	H	х	х	35	33	Dentine visible L. tooth; slender teeth		
BQ							L	D	II			36	36	Light scar on muzzle, L.		
AD			L		L	L		D	II		Х	37	25	Twisted left tooth		
BL						L	L	D	II			38	38	Light scar on nose, L.		
BW							L	D	II			38	40	Scars on nose, R., and muzzle, L. and R.		
AJ			L			L		D	II			40	40	Tubercles and scars on R. side		
BS					L	L		D	II			40	40	Furrows in neck		
AY				L		L	L	D	II	Х		40	45	One tooth twisted. Tubercles		
AS			?		L	L		D	II	Х	Х	40	34	Worn teeth; breakage		
AN				L	L	L	L	D	II		х	42	34	Deep groves on teeth. Few tubercles		
BF			L		L			D	II			45	45	One furrow on neck		
BU					528		L	С	)(			18	19	Scars on nose, R., and muzzle, L. and R.		
AL			L		L			P	()	Х		39	39	Teeth twisted. Smooth skin		
BP					229	8	L	P	()			40	42	Scars on nose, R., and muzzle, R.		
AK				$\perp$	L	L	?	P	()?	Х	Х	38	35	Many tubercles. One big tubercle on L. side		
BK		_				L	L	P	()		-	-	-			
AC	?	?			L	,	-	P	II	Х		2	35			
AU	,				?	L	S	P	II	Х		5	48	Tusk breakage and lines in cementum		
AO	L			L	L	L		Р	II	OS:	Х	34	37	Furrows in back head		
AP		0	_		L	L	L	P	II	х	х	34	37	The		
AE AV		?			L	L		P	II		Х	35	18	Tubercles		
AV	$\dashv$		_	r	L	L		P	II	X		35	42	Destination of the same		
BA	$\dashv$		L	L		1	?	P	II	х	Х	35	38	Dentine visible on R. tusk		
BD AF	-					L	!	P P	II			37	37	Pointed teeth		
						L	1		II			37	37	Coore on more D and I and I and I I		
BM			Ţ			L	L	P P	II			38	38	Scars on nose, R. and L., and muzzle, L.		
BI			L				1		II		х	40	36	Wrinkles on neck and in back head		
BR AA	?		-	ř	L	Ţ	L	P P	II II	-		40 45	40	Scars on nose, R. and L., and muzzle, R. and L. Wrinkles and tubercles		
AX	1		_	L	L	L L		P	-		х	38		WITHKIES and tubercies		
AX						L		Р	-			38	38			

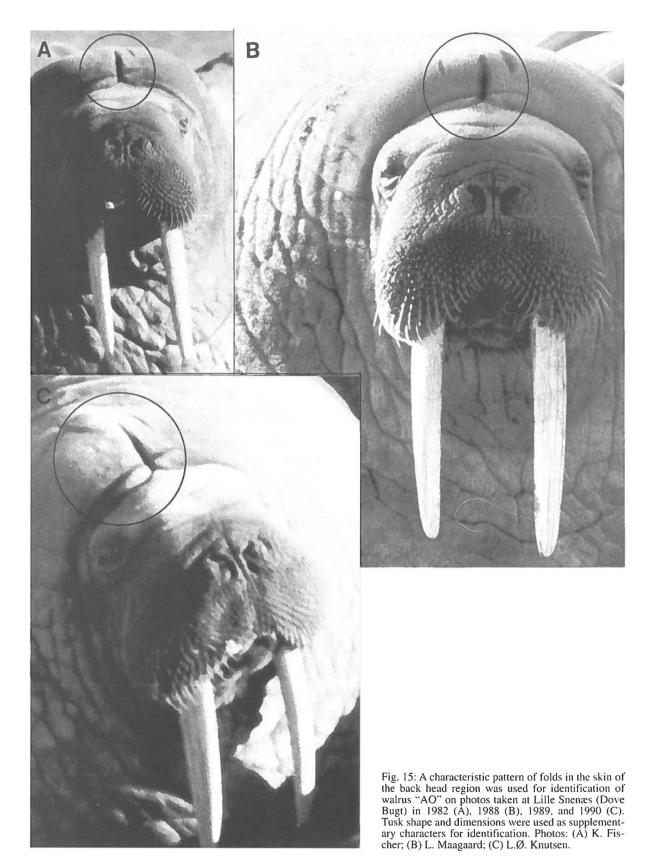
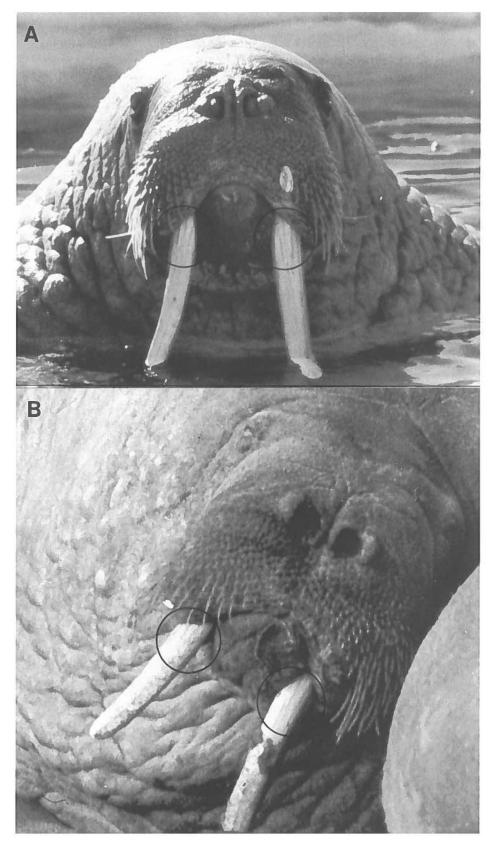


Fig. 16: Walrus "AQ" was identified on photos taken at Lille Snenæs (Dove Bugt) in 1986 (A) and 1990 (B). The shape of the tusks and the patterns of dark lines in the cementum of both tusks near the gum line were used for the identification. Photos: (A) M. Forchammer: (B) L.Ø. Knutsen.



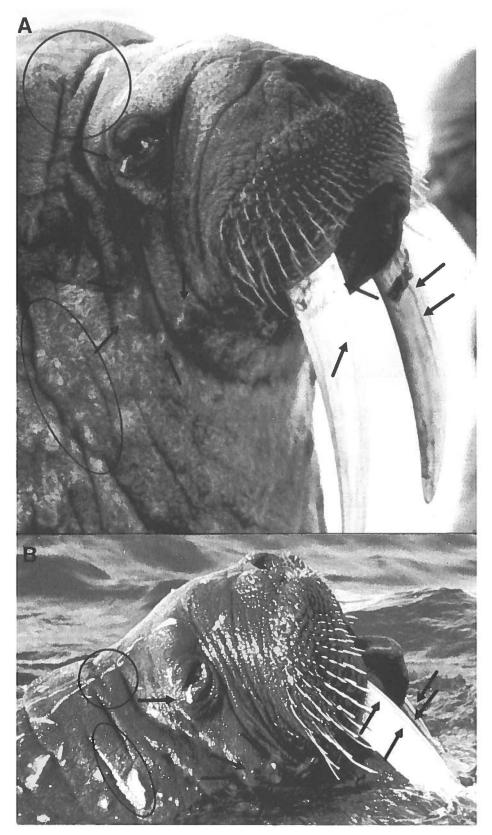
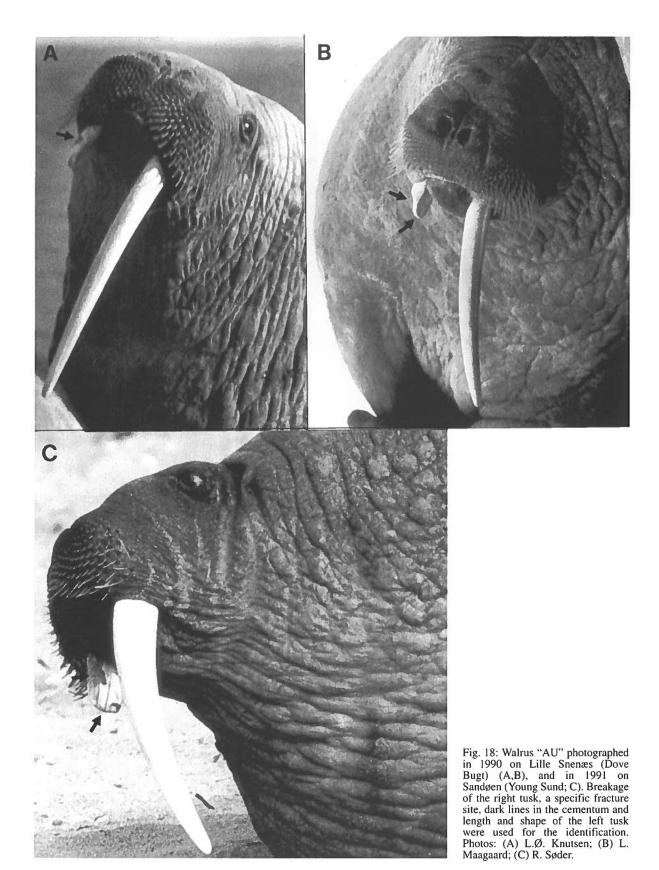


Fig. 17: Walrus "BG" was identified on photos taken on Lille Snenæs (Dove Bugt) in 1987 (A) and off Eskimonæs (southern Clavering Ø) in 1989 (B). Scars, skin folds and dark lines in the cementum of both tusks were used for the identification. Photos: (A) L. Maagaard; (B) M. Elander.



Meddelelser om Grønland, Bioscience 46 · 1997

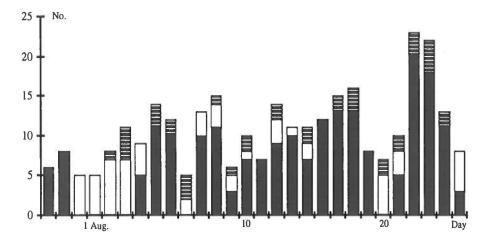
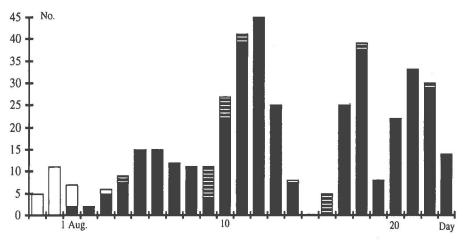


Fig. 19: Maximum daily counts of walruses at Lille Snenæs (Dove Bugt) between 29 July and 25 1989 (top) and August between 30 July and 23 1990 (bottom). August During the period 31 July-3 August 1989 ice hummocks blocked access to the southern beach where the walruses preferred to haul out in 1989. Strong winds during 14-16 August 1990 forced the walruses to leave the beach. Black columns = numbers on land; hatched = in water; white = on ice.



the total number of animals using Lille Snenæs hauled out during the "peak day" (Born & Knutsen 1997).

Based on two seasons of sporadic observations primarily centered around Lille Snenæs, Maagaard (1990) suggested that between 40 and 80 walruses could be found in northern Dove Bugt during summer.

Between 1952 and 1995 the number of walruses hauling out on Lille Snenæs increased significantly (Table 4). A regression of logarithmic transformed (ln) observations by year, weighted for number of observation days per year, indicated an annual increase of 4.8% (95% CI 2.2 – 7.5%) in the number of walruses occurring on Lille Snenæs (lnY=-0.7869X + 0.04693 \* Year-1000; R=0.619, DF=1/21). This increase was statistically significant (F=13.077, P<0.05). The number of walruses hauling out on Lille Snenæs in 1995, as predicted by the regression, was 39 (95% CI 27-56).

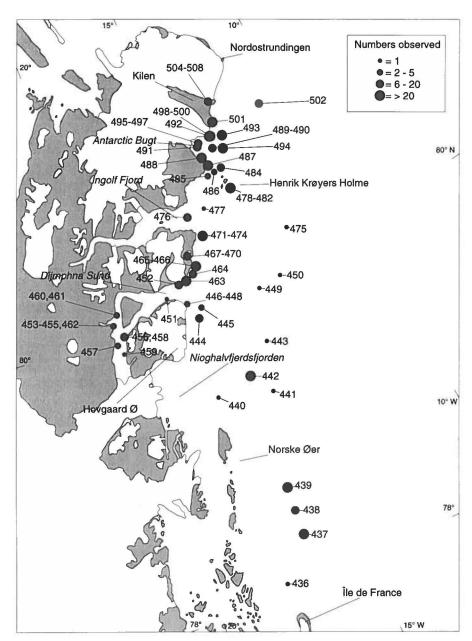
A similar regression carried out with data from Store Snenæs (Table 5) indicated an annual increase of about 4.9% per year. This relationship was, however, not statistically significant (F=1.696, P>0.05, R=0.366, DF=1/11).

# The areas north of Dove Bugt (north of approximately 77° N)

In recent years, walruses have been observed on several occasions in areas north of Dove Bugt. Of a total of 76 coastal observations between 1879 and 1994 have been recorded north of 77° N (Appendix 2); about 90% of these are post-1984. Of a total of 16 offshore observations north of 77° N, 63% were made after 1984 (Table 7). In particular, many of the observations were made north of approximately 80° N (Fig. 20). An extensive sheet of fast ice and consolidated multi-year pack ice in the Nioghalvfjerdsfjorden (79-Fjorden) area (cf. for example Schneider & Budeús 1994, 1997) between Île de France and approximately 79° 30' N apparently prevents the walruses from getting close to the coast during certain years. Observations at the head of Dijmphna Sund in July and early August 1989 showed that walruses also use inshore areas after the fast ice breaks up (Obs. no. 453-462).

The 75 observations for which month was stated were

Fig. 20: Distribution of observations of walruses in northeastern Greenland after 1950. Numbers refer to Appendix 2.



made between March and August; 87% were from the period June-August (Table 1).

North of Dove Bugt walruses have been observed hauled out on land at Marmorvigen in Dijmphna Sund (Obs. no. 461) and in Hanseraq Fjord (Obs. no. 467). Feces on the beach at Kilen indicates that they also haul out there (Fig. 5 C). On 3 June 1993 a group of about 80 walruses hauled out at the edge of the fast ice in Antarctic Bugt (80° 57' N, 13° 52' W; Obs. no. 498; Fig. 21). This is the largest group of walruses recorded in eastern Greenland since 1932.

### Sex and age composition

A sexual segregation of adult walruses outside the mating season has been observed in many areas (e.g. Fay 1982, Gjertz & Wiig 1995).

Johansen (1910) stated that in northeastern Greenland, males occurred in groups of up to 10, including both older and younger individuals. Females were encountered singly and, apparently, much less often. Freuchen (1921) hypothesized that females were likely to be found in remote areas north of Dove Bugt. Although both males and fe-



Fig. 21: A group of about 80 walruses hauled out at the edge of the fast ice in Antarctic Bugt (80° 57' N, 13° 52'W) on 3 June 1993 (Appendix 2. Obs. no. 498). Only adult females, subadults and calves were identified. Fecal staining (left) indicated that the area is used for foraging. Photo: J. Thomassen.

males of all age classes occurred at the entrance to Kangertittivaq in the 1920s (Pedersen 1926, 1934, 1942), and the fact that Pedersen (1934) reported a catch of a pregnant female from this area, Pedersen (1942) noted that only few female walruses have been observed in eastern Greenland. This information suggests that females generally occurred further north than males in eastern Greenland.

In this study, reliable information on the occurrence of the two sexes was available from two types of sources: (1) notes by Danish and Norwegian trappers who had determined the sexes of killed animals and (2) records of experienced observers during walrus surveys.

Information from trappers operating between approximately 74° and approximately 77° N was available for 245 walruses (Appendix 2). Of these, 29.8% were recorded as being males and 2.5% as females, while for the remaining 67.7% sex was not stated. Twenty per cent were classified as adults, 1.6% as subadults and 1.6% as dependent calves (< two years old); the remainder were not classified according to age.

It was only possible to document a total of 18 observations of females. Half of these were from the northern parts of the area -i.e. around Danmarkshavn.

Recent observations support Freuchen's (1921) hypothesis that female walruses are mainly distributed north of 77° N. For example, in August 1980 a female with a calf was observed in Hanseraq Fjord (approx. 80° 16' N; Obs. no. 468); in June 1991 three adult females with newborns were seen in the same general area (Obs. no. 489). During aerial surveys in May-June 1993, more than half of the walruses observed in the Northeast Water area were adult females with subadults and calves. Of a total of 148 walruses observed, 38 were identified as adults (3 M, 14 F, 21 not identified to sex). One, five and two were identified as 0-, 1 – and 2-year-old calves, re-

spectively. Among those not classified according to sex and age was the above mentioned group of about 80 walruses in Antarctic Bugt. Judged from a distance of about 100 m this group appeared to consist mainly of adult females, subadults and calves. Blood on the ice near a small calf indicated that it had recently been born (this study). During an aerial reconnaissance from Nordostrundingen to Eskimonæs on the afternoon of 25 July 1993, 17 out of a total of 92 walruses observed were recorded as "pups" (Tahon & Vens 1994:118; on p. 116 a total of 93 is given).

Hence, it appears that outside the breeding season adult male walruses are mainly distributed south of approximately 77° N, whereas females and most subadults occur north of 77° N. This conclusion is also supported by considering the sex composition of the catch in the Kangertittivaq area (see p. 40). Adult males equipped with satellite-linked radio transmitters occurred in the Northeast Water area during February (i.e. during parts of the mating season) (Born & Knutsen 1992) where females presumably occur for the major part of the year.

# Wintering areas

Walruses are only capable of breaking up through ice of up to about 20 cm thick, and have to retreat to other areas if the ice becomes thicker (Fay 1982). Therefore polynyas and flaw leads with predictable open water or light ice conditions in areas with access to benthic invertebrate food generally comprise important walrus wintering grounds (e.g. Vibe 1950, Stirling et al. 1981, Born et al. 1995c). Furthermore walruses prey facultatively on seals – in particular on young ringed seals (*Phoca hispida*; e.g.

Fig. 22: Typical maximal extension of winter ice cover in eastern Greenland between approximately 68° and approximately 82° N. Areas with significant recurring polynyas are indicated: (1) The northern parts of Kialiip Kialia (Blosseville Kyst), (2) the entrance to Kangertittivaq (Scoresby Sund), (3) the Gael Hamke Bugt area, (4) the Wollaston Forland – Sabine Ø – Hvalros Ø – Lille Pendulum area, (5) Hochstetterbugten, (6) at Store Koldewey, (7) Île de France, and (8) the Northeast Water off the coast between Dijmphna Sund and Nordostrundingen. NOAA thermal infra-red satellite imagery, 16 March 1994 (source: Danish Meteorological Institute, Copenhagen).

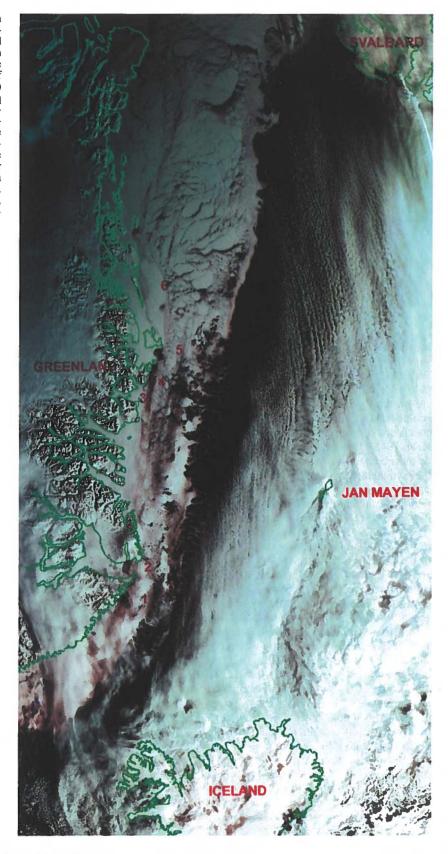




Fig. 23: An adult male walrus hauled out on 3 June 1993 on dense fast ice in Antarctic Bugt (80° 56' N, 14° 04'W) (Appendix 2. Obs. no. 495). This animal, which was hauled out about 100 m from the water, had numerous bleeding scars and was relatively emaciated indicating that it recently had participated in mating. Several adult females were observed in the same area. Photo: J. Thomassen.

Johansen 1910, Lowry & Fay 1984) – which often occur in polynya areas (e.g. Pedersen 1942, Stirling et al. 1981). Walruses mate in winter (late January – April) (e.g. Mansfield 1966, Fay 1982, Born 1990), so recurring polynyas are presumably also important as breeding grounds. Ice conditions are generally severe in eastern Greenland. The area is dominated by the cold East Greenland Current (e.g. Koch 1945). It is therefore likely that the survival of the walrus population in this area depends to a large extent on the availability of polynyas and persistent flaw lead systems during winter (see also Anon. 1995).

Significant recurring polynyas are found in the following places: (1) The northern parts of Kialiip Kialia (Blosseville Kyst), (2) the entrance to Kangertittivaq, (3) in the Gael Hamke Bugt area, (4) along Wollaston Forland and in the Sabine Ø – Hvalros Ø – Lille Pendulum area, (5) in Hochstetterbugten and at southern Shannon, (6) at eastern and southern Store Koldewey, (7) at southern Île de France and (8) in the Northeast Water off the coast between Dijmphna Sund and Nordostrundingen (Mikkelsen 1922, Amdrup 1913, Pedersen 1942, Koch 1945, Mikkelsen 1994, Nielsen & Valeur 1994; Fig. 22). The extent of these polynyas varies from year to year, and they may be connected via the flaw lead system (Koch 1945). Few observations of walruses have been reported between October and April when winter ice conditions prevail. Although a few individuals occur during winter in the flaw leads south of Kialiip Kialia (Blosseville Kyst) (this study), the observations in Appendix 2 indicate that the majority winters in the polynya areas north of Kialiip Kialia.

An observation of walruses in a small polynya near Ålborghus (SW Dove Bugt; Obs no. 316) in May 1974 indicates that they sometimes also winter in small areas with semi-permanent open water.

The Northeast Water at Nordostrundingen is the largest polynya in eastern Greenland. Small areas and leads of open water are present in this area all year round. However, the "summer polynya" usually opens gradually from early May to early July, reaching its maximum extension (59 000 – 124 000 km²) by August – September. The polynya closes again between mid September to mid October when the formation of new ice is rapid (Böhm *et al.* 1997, Minnett *et al.* 1997).

Recent observations support Pedersen's (1942) suggestion that the Northeast Water was a walrus wintering area. Tracking of adult males equipped with satellite-linked radio transmitters in the Dove Bugt area in 1989 and 1990, revealed that adult males were present in the Northeast Water area and in the pack ice over the edge of the continental shelf between about 73° N and about 81° N during winter (Born & Knutsen 1992).

Only a few adult males were observed in the Northeast Water area during the aerial surveys in May-June 1993 (Fig. 23). However, the surveys were conducted after the mating period, and it is therefore likely that most males may have already migrated south to their summering areas.

### Migrations and offshore observations

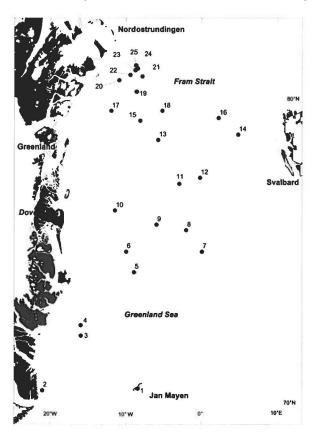
Studies of movement of walruses equipped with satellitelinked radio transmitters (Born & Knutsen 1992) support Pedersen's (1934) suggestion that walruses made local migrations from Dove Bugt north to Nordostrundingen and south to Shannon.

Walruses have been observed offshore in the Fram Strait and the Greenland Sea on a number of occasions. Gray (1927) stated: "Although the walrus is usually

Table 7. Offshore observations of walruses in the Greenland Sea and Fram Strait between 1863 and 1992 – presented from south to north (Fig. 24). · = no information.

Obs.	Day/	Mont	h/Year	Locality	Remarks	Source
1* 2 3	primo	5	1863	Jan Mayen	1 seen	Quennerstedt 1868
2	26	7	1876	70° 50' N-21° 00' W	1 walrus	Gray1933
3	3	7	1907	73° 04' N-16° 00' W	1	Kinnear 1907
4	22	6	1887	73° 28' N-16° 08' W	1	Gray 1933, 1942
5		7	1988	75° 20' N-08° 58' W	1 adult	Joiris & Tahon 1992
6	7	5	1883	76° 10' N-10° 00' W	1	Gray 1929
5 6 7	4	7	1892	76° 00' N-00° 00' W	1	Anon. 1884-1910
8	23	6	1988	76° 40' N-02° 05' W	1 adult	Joiris 1991
9		8	1992	76° 50' N-06° 00' W	1 subadult	Kristensen & Kristensen 1993
10		8	1992	77° 15' N-11° 30' W	1 subadult	Ibid.
11	6	7	1879	78° 00' N-03° 00' W	1	Gray 1927,1929
12	29	5	1891	78° 10' N-00° 15' W	1	Gray 1933
13	25	5	1993	79° 08' N-05° 48' W	l adult	This study
14	21	5	1888	79° 16' N-04° 46' E	1	Livingstone-Learmonth 1888
15	31	7	1984	79° 36' N-08° 12' W	1	I. Gjertz pers. comm. 1994
16	26	5	1897	79° 40' N-02° 10' E	1	Gray 1933
17		4	1977	79° 50' N-12° 00' W	4	Vibe 1981
18	15	5	1888	79° 50' N-05° 15' W	1	Gray 1929, 1889
						Livingstone-
						Learmonth 1888
19	7	8	1992	80° 16' N-08° 40' W	1	Kristensen & Kristensen 1993
20	16	6	1993	80° 31' N-10° 57' W	1 two-	This study
					year old	and the second s
21	6	8	1992	80° 36' N-07° 56' W	1 three-	Kristensen &
					year-old	Kristensen 1993
					female	
22	25	7	1984	80° 38' N-09° 29' W	1 adult	I. Gjertz pers. comm. 1994
					male	-James Farman
23	4	8	1992	80° 44' N-08° 50' W	1 subadult	Kristensen & Kristensen 1993
24	25	8	1984	80° 46' N-08° 32' W	2	Dietz 1984
25		8	1992	80° 50' N-08° 45' W	1 subadult	Kristensen & Kristensen 1993

<sup>\*</sup> On 14 february 1997, a male walrus was shot on land on Jan Mayen (I. Gjertz, pers. comm 1997).



found near land subsisting on shell-fish it finds at the bottom, it is also on rare occasions found among the drift ice in deep water, far from land, subsisting on seals and other mammals". Gray (*Ibid.*), who presented observations of walruses made offshore by British whalers during the last decades of the 19th century, also wrote that "during Scoresby's time [i.e. early 19th century] straggling walruses were apparently more frequently seen by whalers on the so-called 'whaling banks' between Greenland and Spitsbergen".

The offshore observations summarized in Table 7 and Fig. 24 indicate that a connection exists between walruses in eastern Greenland and those in the Svalbard region.

#### Catch

### Catches by European sealers and trappers

European sealers, hunters and trappers caught walruses in eastern Greenland between 1889 and the 1950s. In 1889 the Norwegian sealing captain Ragnvald Knudsen reached the coast of central eastern Greenland (Knudsen 1889). This occurred during a period in which, according

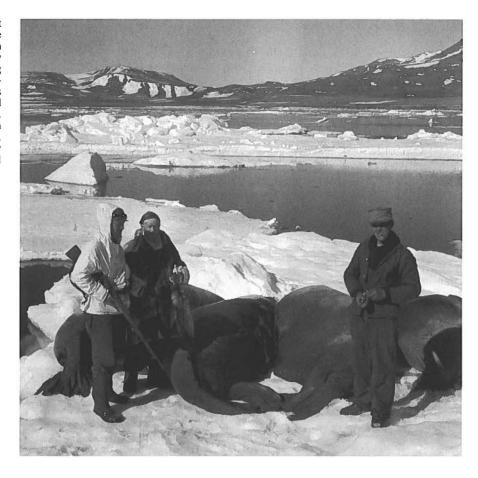
Fig. 24: Offshore observations of walruses in the Fram Strait and Greenland Sea, 1863-1993. Numbers refer to observation number in Table 7.

Table 8. Number of walruses caught by European sealing vessels between Kangertittivaq (Scoresby Sund) and Dove Bugt, 1889-1939.

Vessel	Year	Number	Locality	Source	
Hekla	1889	267	Kap Berghaus	Knudsen	1889, 1890
			Gael Hamke Bugt	Giæver	1937
			Hvalrosøen, Kuhn Ø	Jennov	1945a,b
Frena	1897	13	No information 1)	Anon.	1898-1913
Avance	1897	10	No information	Ibid.	
Anna	1898	64	Kap Berghaus	Anon.	1932
				Jennov	1945a,b
Polar Star	1898	70	Clavering Ø	Southwell	1899
Diana	1899	57	No information	Anon.	1898-1913
Søstrene	1899	13	Between Clavering Ø and	Anon.	1932
			Kejser Franz Joseph Fjord	Jennov	1945a,b
Balaena	1899	4	Shot at Hvalros Ø	Nathorst	1900
Spitsbergen	1899	15	Vicinity of Shannon	Anon.	1932
			and Clavering Ø	Jennov	1945a,b
Søstrene	1900	32	No information	Anon.	1898-1913
Cecilie Malene	1900	10	No information	Ibid.	
Spitsbergen	1901	46	"Clavering Fjord" [i.e.	Isachsen &	1932
			Young Sund]; "on a	Isachsen	
			sand bank"	2010/00/00/2012 20/2009/2010/00	
Minna	1900/06	20-40	Eastern coast of	Anon.	1932
		per year	Greenland	Jennov	1945a,b
aura	1903	4	No information	Anon.	1898-1913
Wild Flower	1903	5	No information	Ibid.	
Anna	1903	14	No information	Ibid.	
Jnknown	1903/08	77	"Said to be have been	Lønø	1972:204
, iii.iio ii	1705700	,,	caught" in NE Greenland	Lpnp	1772.201
aura	1904	1	No information	Anon.	1898-1913
Johannes Bakke	1904	2	No information	Ibid.	1070 1715
Lykkens Prøve	1904	7	No information	Ibid.	
Severn	1905	22	Danmarkshavn	Grødahl	1914
crein	1705	22	Daimarksnavn	fide Sæther	1936
	1906	"few"		Isachsen &	1932
	1900	icw		Isachsen	1932
Laura	1909	4	Jackson Ø	Kmunke	1910
Aurora	1912	2	No information	Anon.	1898-1913
Polara	1919	5			1932
-otara	1919	3	Between Kap Hold with	Anon.	
Lohanna	1010	16	Hope and Kap Bismarck	Jennov	1945a,b
Iohanna Sali aldama	1919	10	Between Clavering Ø	Anon.	1932
Schjelderup	1000	"a few"	and Shannon	Jennov	1945a,b
lopeter	1922		"Clavering Fjord"	Isachsen &	1932
3	1000	1	Hvalros Ø	Isachsen	
Quest	1923	?	Hurry Fjord	Ibid.	
lanseat	1925	11	Eastern coast of	Ibid.	1015
			Greenland	Jennov	1945a,b
	1006		5 6 1511 7	Anon.	1932
Heimland	1926	2	Davy Sund-Sabine Ø	Isachsen &	1932
				Isachsen	
Fangstmand	1927	58	Between Clavering Ø	Anon.	1932
			and Shannon;	Isachsen &	1932
			majority taken at	Isachsen	
			Sandodden [i.e. Kap	Andresen	1927-29
			Berghaus]		
	1928		No catch by sealers	Ibid.	
Sælbarden	1929		"some"; between Shan-	Anon.	1932
Kap Flora			non and Scoresby Sund	Jennov	1945a,b
Veslekari	1927/29	9	Between Clavering Ø	Isachsen &	1932
			and Sabine Ø	Isachsen	
Veslekari	1929	"some"	Between Clavering Ø	Ibid.	
namena and Philipsoph St.	romes comestill	**************************************	and Sabine Ø	5,5,6,555	
0	1937	7(8)	Young Sund	Hansen	1944
Juesi		. ( )		*************	
Quest			At Kap Mary (Fig. 25)	Knutsen	1992

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1)</sup> No information: Area of operation given in "Norsk Fiskeritidende" as either "Vestisen" (the West Ice; *i.e.* the Greenland Sea area) or "Østgrønland" (*i.e.* eastern Greenland).

Fig. 25: A group of four adult male walruses killed in the vicinity of Kap Mary (eastern Clavering Ø) in May 1937 by personnel from the sealing vessel Quest (captain Schjelderup). Hansen (1944) refers to a total of 7(8) being killed (Appendix 2. Obs. no. 131). Left to right: E. Halvorsen (?), count G. Micard and G. Eriksen. Photo: probably Captain L. Schjelderup (Will C. Knutsen's collection).



to Vibe (1967), the pack ice was relatively loose and moved relatively quickly along the coast of eastern Greenland. Vibe (Ibid.) referred to this period as "the drift-ice pulsation stage" (ca. 1860 to ca. 1910). During his trip in 1889 Knudsen caught 267 walruses, of which the majority were likely to have been killed on land (Knudsen 1889, 1890, Giæver 1937, Jennov 1945a,b). The Inuit population living in northeastern Greenland disappeared presumably not long after 1823, when they were seen for the last time by Commander D.C. Clavering (Clavering 1830). The Norwegian sealer therefore stumbled across pristine hunting grounds along the northeastern Greenland coast. Knudsen's operation opened an era of commercial hunting in the area, and during the following decades several sealing and whaling vessels caught walruses in eastern Greenland (Table 8). During the period 1889-1922, Norwegian vessels were able to reach the coasts of northeastern Greenland at least 89 times; 37 of these trips were made in the period 1900-1906 (Isachsen 1922, Krogh 1932). According to Higgins (1989), Norwegian ships visited the coasts of northeastern Greenland on at least 142 occasions during the period 1889-1931.

These hunting expeditions in the coastal waters of

eastern Greenland usually supplemented offshore sealing operations primarily for harp (*Phoca groenlandica*) and hooded seals (*Cystophora cristata*) (e.g. Krogh 1932). Walruses, which were caught for their blubber, hide and ivory (e.g. Knudsen 1889, Anon. 1898-1913, Lønø 1972), were mainly taken in the areas around Clavering Ø and in the vicinity of Shannon (e.g. Isachsen & Isachsen 1932; Fig. 25). Apparently, a large proportion of the killing was carried out on terrestrial haulout sites.

Between 1908 and 1960, Norwegian and Danish trappers wintered in the areas between Carlsberg Fjord (71° 45' N) and Skærfjorden (77° 30' N). However, in the period 1909-1922, Norwegian trappers did not winter in northeastern Greenland (Giæver 1939). There were a total of 534 "person-winterings" with an average of 14 persons per winter between 1908 and 1960 (range: 3-31 persons/winter; Mikkelsen 1994). This hunting activity, which was most intensive between about 1930 and 1952, peaked in the 1930s. The main game was Arctic fox (Alopex lagopus). The trappers usually hunted muskoxen (Ovibos moschatus) to provide food for their dogs, which were used for transportation along the trap line. Walruses were sometimes killed for the same purpose (e.g. Mikkelsen 1994). The hides were salted (Anon.

year not stated, Jennov 1930-31, Madsen 1989) and exported together with blubber, tusks, skulls and penis bones (Jennov 1930-31, Anon. 1920, 1921, Andresen 1930-31, Sørensen 1953-54, Madsen 1989). Around 1950 walrus hides had a value of 3 Danish kroner per kg (Sørensen 1953-54).

To facilitate killing and flensing, the Norwegian and Danish trappers usually shot walruses that were hauled out on ice or on land (e.g. Jennov 1933, Hennings 1936-41; Fig. 26). Walruses hunted at sea were frequently lost despite the fact that they were usually harpooned (e.g. Nielsen 1919-21, Anon. 1929-31, Dalskov 1938-39, Jensen 1938-39, Hennings 1939-40). Sometimes when a walrus was lost, the trappers would continue to search for a number of days, hoping that it would return to the surface after becoming bloated (e.g. Jennov 1933).

There was no information available regarding losses resulting from the walrus hunting by vessel and sealers. On many occasions the killing was apparently carried out at terrestrial haulouts (this study). The hunters tried to kill the walruses while they were hauled out, however at least some of the animals often escaped and fled into the water



Fig. 26: Danish trappers preparing to butcher adult male walruses near Hvalrosodden (Dove Bugt) in the summer of 1934 (year uncertain). Walruses were often killed on the ice or land to make the butchering easier. Walruses that died in the water were usually towed into shallow water to be butchered at low tide. The hunters are (top from left to right): Kristian Jensen, H.V. Nielsen and Finn Kristoffersen. Bottom: Finn Kristoffersen and H.V. Nielsen (pers. comm. Peter Schmidt Mikkelsen 1994). Photos: Presumably Poul Poulsen.

(Knudsen 1889). It is therefore reasonable to assume that a relatively large number of walruses may have escaped mortally wounded. Therefore the crude loss rate of 20% suggested by Chapskii (1936) and Gjertz in litt. (1997) for this kind of hunting is considered to be reasonable. The crude loss rate estimated from data in Appendix 2 for the catch by the Norwegian and Danish trappers operating between Kangertittivaq and Dove Bugt is about 9% (22 reported lost of 245 struck). However, this must be regarded as an absolute minimum estimate because losses were not stated in many of the sources cited in Appendix 2. When based on information extracted from journals which are particularly specific and detailed also about the hunt and losses, the overall loss rate is estimated to be as high as 26.5% (18 lost of 68 struck) (Nielsen 1919-21, Jensen, H.L. 1922-23, Anon. 1929-31, Tolløfsen 1932-33, 1933-34, Dalskov 1938-39, Jensen, C. 1938-39).

Walrus catch statistics from eastern Greenland are generally incomplete. In this study (Table 8 and Appendix 2) we were able to document the catch of a total of 1131 walruses (exclusive of loss) by foreigners between 1889 and 1951; of these, all except eight were caught before 1940. A total of 940 animals were taken primarily by Norwegian vessels (Table 8); 95 and 96 were landed by Norwegian and Danish trappers, respectively. Jennov (1945a,b), who had a substantial knowledge about the activities of trappers hunting in eastern Greenland, estimated that more than 1000 walruses had been killed over a period of 40-50 years from 1889. The majority were taken during the first half of this period (Ibid.). According to Jennov (1945a,b), hunters operating for the hunting company "Østgrønlandsk Kompagni" (later re-organized as the holding company "A/S Nanok") caught 48 walruses between 1919 and 1924. He estimated that Norwegian trappers did not take more than 150 animals between 1926 and 1939, and that trappers employed by "Nanok" caught 60-70 animals during the period 1929-39. This study was only able to document catches of 28, 86 and 41 walruses for these three periods, respectively. However, if Jennov's figures are accepted, a minimum estimate of the total number of walruses landed during the period 1889-1939 is about 1231.

To our knowledge there are no records of the number of walruses killed during the period 1940-1956, when walruses were finally officially protected in areas of northeastern Greenland where European hunters and trappers operated. A rough estimate of the number killed during this period can be derived if one assumes that at least one walrus was killed per year (for dog food and trophies) at each of the hunting stations situated close to walrus habitats between Hold with Hope (approx. 73° 45' N) and Mørke Fjord (approx. 76° 50' N) during this period. A total of 17 different stations situated in walrus areas were manned at this time, although the number varied between one and nine per year (mean = 4.8 station per year; cf. Mikkelsen 1994:67). Thus, it is estimated that a total of about 80 walruses were killed during the period 1940-1955.

Overall it is estimated that 1311 walruses were landed between 1889 and 1955. If "operation-specific" losses are included (20% for vessel catches; 26.5% for trappers), a total of about 1680 walruses were killed by non-residents before 1956. During the same period Greenlanders further south landed an estimated 170 walruses, corresponding to 221 walruses if losses are included (see p. 41).

#### The catch of walruses by Greenlanders

Walruses were traditionally taken by the Inuit of eastern Greenland (e.g. Scoresby 1820, Thostrup 1911, Mathiassen 1933, Sandell & Sandell 1991, Andreasen 1997). Scoresby (1820:333-334) described the finding of a walrus which had been recently killed by Greenlanders: "A Bremen whaler found a dead sea-horse [walrus], in the summer of 1820, within sight of the east coast of Greenland, in the latitude of 73°, in which there were two harpoons, such as are used by the Esquimaux ... From the

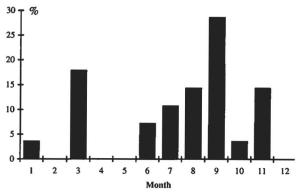


Fig. 27: Distribution by month of the catch of walruses (1950-1983) in the Tasiilaq (Ammassalik) municipality (N = 28; source: Anon. 1954-1987).

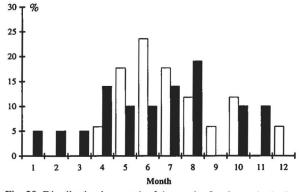


Fig. 28: Distribution by month of the catch of walruses in the It-toqqortoormiit (Scoresbysund) municipality. Black column = catch (N = 21) reported in Anon. (1954-1987). White columns = catch (N = 17) sampled during this study (1988-1994).

Table 9. Catch of walruses in the Ittoqqortoormiit (Scoresbysund) municipality, 1925-1994. Legend: — = indicates a gap in the series of years. (.) = no information available.

Year	Number	Source
1925/26	70	Pedersen 1926; Mikkelsen & Svei-
	(1 <del></del> -0)	strup 1944
1926/27	10	Ibid.
1927/28	6	Ibid.
1928/29	2	Ibid.
1929/30	3	Høegh 1931
1931	2	Ibid.
-	-	Tota.
1934/35	3	Petersen 1957
-	5	retersen 1757
1947/48	4	Statistics of "Nanok"; Mikkelsen 1956
1948/49	2	Ibid.
1949/50	3	Ibid.
-	3	ibia.
1954/55	2	Anon. 1954 1987
1955/56	13	Ibid.
1956/57	3	Ibid.
1957/58	1	Ibid.
1958/59	2	Ibid.
1959/60	2	Ibid. Ibid.
	1	
1960/61		Ibid.
1961-1963	(.)	Ibid.
1964/65	1	Ibid.
1966-1971	1	Ibid.
1972	1	Ibid.
1973	.1	Ibid.
1974	(.)	Ibid.
1975	5	Ibid.
1976	(.)	Ibid.
1977	3 2	Ibid.
1978		Ibid.
1979	1	Ibid.
1980	(.)	Ibid.
1981	(10)	Ibid. Catch estimated in the Hunters'
		Lists of Game (HLG)
1982	(11)	11 according to Ibid.; 10 of these
		estimated. Born (1983 estimated
		a catch of about 20
1983	(18)	Ibid. (includes an estimate of 10)
1984	(10)	Ibid. Estimate
1985	22	Ibid.
1986	3	J. Thygesen pers. comm. 1988
1987	9	Ibid.
1988	7	Ibid.
1989	12	J. Brønlund in litt. 1994
1990	7	Ibid.
1991	2	Ibid.
1992	2	Ibid.
1993	11	Ibid.
1994	6	Ibid.
1774	U	wii.

state of the carcass, it was evident that the animal had not been long dead".

Due to a general scarcity of walruses in southeastern Greenland the catch in this region has always been negligible (e.g. Mikkelsen & Sveistrup 1944). Since 1966 walruses have been sporadically shot in Kangerlussuaq in the northern part of the municipality of Tasiilaq/Ammassalik (Siegstad 1989, Glahder 1992, 1995). From the limited information available it appears that in the Tasiilaq municipality, walruses may be caught in all seasons, but mainly in the period June-November (Fig. 27).

There is no information specifically relating to walrus

hunting methods in these areas. However, because the hunting traditions and equipment in the Tasiilaq area (Glahder 1995) resemble those in the Kangertittivaq area, hunting methods in the two areas are presumably similar (see below).

The official catch statistics – the Hunters' Lists of Game (HLG) (Anon. 1944) – do not indicate that any walruses were caught in the Tasiilaq area, and there does not seem to be any information from other sources about the number caught during the early decades after colonization in 1894. According to Mikkelsen & Sveistrup (1944:91) walruses were occasionally caught in the district, however they were never of any importance as game animals. Pedersen (1930) estimated that the annual catch in southeastern Greenland during the late 1920s was about 1 walrus.

According to the HLG (Anon. 1954 ... 1987) the annual catch of walruses in the municipality of Tasiilaq averaged 2.3 walruses (SD = 2.24, range: 1-10; 16 years of reporting) between 1954 and 1987 – the last year for which the HLG provide a record of catches. Robert-Lamblin (1986) stated that one or two walruses were caught every year in these areas. According to local informants, a total of only three walruses were taken (1 in Kulusuk in 1993 and 1994; 1 in Isortoq in 1995) during the period 1993-1995 (Department of Fishery, Hunting and Agriculture, Nuuk, via Aqqalu Rosing-Asvid *in litt.* 1997).

In the Kangertittivaq area, the majority of walruses are taken in the shallow waters near Napparuutilikajik (Kap Swainson) between April and August (Fig. 28) (Born 1983, Sandell & Sandell 1991, this study). According to

Sølberg (1975), walruses are shot either from land or from the ice edge when observed during the hunt for ringed seals. Walruses hauled out on ice floes are shot from dinghies powered by outboard engines. Rifles with 7.62 mm caliber (*Ibid.*) or .30-06 caliber are used. Rifles of smaller caliber (.222) have occasionally been used for killing walruses (Sandell & Sandell 1991). The hunters try to kill the walruses instantly by shooting metal-jacketed bullets from a short range at the head, neck or backbone. Harpoons are rarely used, and if the walrus sinks in shallow water it is retrieved with a hook. Although some meat is used for human consumption, much of the meat, blubber and intestines is used for dog food. The tusks are traded to the Greenland Trade Company (KNI), or sold privately (Born 1983, Sandell & Sandell 1991). Although a few subadults and adult females are occasionally killed, the catch in the Kangertittivaq area consists mainly of adult males. A sample of 18 walruses killed at the entrance to Kangertittivaq between 1988 and 1994 was comprised entirely of males with a mean age of 16.9 years (SD = 6.9; range: 5 to 30 years; this study).

When the Kangertittivaq area was re-populated by humans in 1925 (Mikkelsen & Sveistrup 1944), about 70 walruses were landed between mid 1925 and mid 1926 (Pedersen 1930, Mikkelsen & Sveistrup 1944; Fig. 29). Twenty-five were shot in June-August 1925 (Pedersen 1926). The subsequent catch dropped dramatically. During 1926/27, 1927/28 and 1928/29, only 10, 6 and 2 walruses were taken (*Ibid.*).

Between 1928 and 1979 (22 years of reporting), the reported annual catch averaged 2.6 walruses per year (SD =



Fig. 29: An adult walrus killed near the settlement of Ittoqqortoormiit (Scoresbysund) in the mid-1920s. Judging from the slender tusks and neck, and the lack of skin tubercles, this animal was a female. Photo: probably A. Pedersen. Copyright: Arktisk Institut, Copenhagen.

2.6, range: 1-13 animals; Table 9). In the period 1980-1994, the reported catch in the Kangertittivaq area averaged 9.3 per year (SD = 5.7, range: 2-22 animals; 14 years of reporting; Table 9).

Sølberg (1975) estimated that the catch averaged about 5 walruses per year in the early 1970s. Based on information obtained from residents in the Kangertittivaq area, Born (1983) estimated that at the beginning of the 1980s about 10 walruses were landed annually. Sandell & Sandell (1991:109) estimated that during the 1970s and 1980s the landed catch of walruses varied between 5 and 15 animals per year. Based on the information presented in Table 9 and the assumption that not all catches were reported, it is estimated that the annual catch in the Kangertittivaq area since 1980 has varied between 10 and 20 walruses.

Losses are not well documented. Dietz & Joensen (1986) witnessed a kill of three walruses during the spring hunt where one walrus was killed-but-lost. Of nine walruses killed at Napparuutilikajik during April 1983, three were lost (Born 1983). Four out of a total of 23 walruses killed during the spring hunts in 1986, 1987 and 1988 were not retrieved (Jens Thygesen, pers. comm. 1988). When combined this information suggests an overall loss rate of about 23% (i.e. per cent lost of all killed).

The resulting estimate of the landed catch in eastern Greenland is about 15 to about 25 walruses per year. If 23% loss is included, the total number of animals removed annually ranges between 20 and 30, mostly adult males.

## Estimation of present population size

During a kayaking trip from Nordostrundingen to Kangertittivaq, Andersen (1984) recorded a total of about 329 walruses between Nordostrundingen and Clavering Ø in the period 15 July to 23 August 1984. About 240 of these animals were observed between Kilen and Norske Øer in the period 15 to 25 July. No information about the proportion of these animals that were hauled out is available.

During aerial reconnaissance surveys along the coasts and over the offshore pack ice in the Northeast Water area in the period 26 May to 18 June 1993 (Born & Thomassen 1994), the highest number observed during a single day was 108 (observed on 3 June 1993 between Henrik Krøyers Holme and Kilen). This included the concentration of about 80 animals hauled out on the fast ice in Antarctic Bugt (see Sex and age composition). Five of the 108 animals observed were in the water; the remainder were hauled out. When the same areas were surveyed on 14 June 1993, 94 walruses were observed, 17 of which were in the water (Born *et al.* 1994b). On 25 July 1993, Tahon & Vens (1994) counted a total of 93 walruses (19 in the water) during an aerial reconnaissance between Nordostrundingen and Eskimonæs.

Information obtained from satellite telemetry and from direct observations in northeastern Greenland (during

August-September) indicates that during this period male walruses are either hauled out or at the water's surface, and are therefore available for detection about 44% of the time (Born & Knutsen 1997). If this correction factor is applied to the counts given above, an estimated 200 to 250 walruses, primarily adult females and young of both sexes, were present in the Northeast Water area north of approximately 79° N during June-July 1993.

During the open water season, male walruses concentrate in northern Dove Bugt and in Young Sund. This same pattern of distribution was observed during studies in 1989, 1990, 1991 and 1994, when walruses were found concentrated at Lille Snenæs and at Sandøen (Søder 1991, this study).

Andersen (1984) observed only 10 and 6 walruses in the Dove Bugt and Young Sund areas, respectively. However, about 50 males are known to occur in each of these areas during the open water season (this study). Thus, about a hundred animals may be tentatively added to the 329 animals recorded by Andersen (1984). Therefore, a conservative (i.e. negatively biased) estimate of the population in eastern Greenland is about 429 walruses. This estimate is not corrected for walruses which may have been present in areas not covered during the surveys. Although the walruses in eastern Greenland appear to concentrate in a few areas, the stretch of coastline where they potentially occur is considerable. It can therefore be concluded that the true population size is between 500 to 1000 walruses. However, this represents a cautious estimate. A relatively large proportion of this population is distributed north of approximately 79° N during much of the year.

# Estimation of historical population size

Calculations of historical population size in eastern Greenland were based on catch statistics documented in this study. An average loss rate of about 20% (x 1.25) was applied to data for the vessel catches. This figure was based on information about vessel catches at Franz Joseph Land and Novaya Zemlya (Ian Gjertz in litt. 1997, Chapskii 1936:58). An overall loss rate of 26.5% (x 1.36), and 23% (x 1.30) (this study) for the catch taken by European trappers and Greenlanders, respectively, was applied to the documented catches. For years of no reporting, estimates of kills were included: 1) for the period 1940-1955 it was assumed that the trappers landed 5 walruses per year (this study), 2) for all years with no reporting of the Greenlanders' catch it was assumed that at least one walrus had been landed annually in both the Tasiilaq and Ittoggortoormiit municipalities.

Estimates of the population size at the beginning of 1889 ranged between 676 and 1934 walruses when different combinations of present population size, natural mortality, maximum net increase and density-dependent exponent were used (Fig. 30). All population trajectories

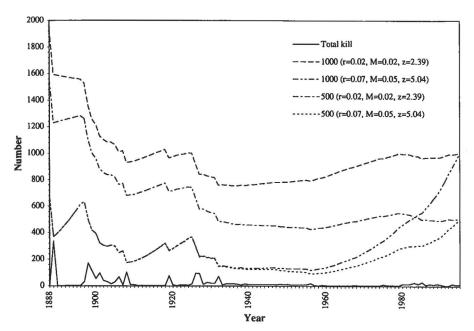


Fig. 30: Walrus population trajectories, 1889-1995, based on back-calculation from estimates of current population size (500, 1000), total kill and estimates of maximum net increase (r). In order to encompass the extremes of theoretical population development, only the minimum and maximum values of historical population size for different combinations of r, M (natural mortality) and z (density-dependent exponent) are shown.

declined until the 1930s, when the population may have been reduced to less than 200 animals. This development is consistent with other information (e.g. Koch 1953) which also suggested that by the 1930s the population had been severely depleted as a consequence of substantial harvest for several decades. The proposed model also indicates that the population has been increasing since the late 1950s, following the partial protection of walruses.

Differing estimates of natural mortality had only a minor effect on the estimates of historical population size (difference 2-3% of highest estimates of  $N_h$ ), whereas estimates of historical population size were 4-16% higher when a density-dependent exponent of 2.39 was used instead of 5.04.

Observations of the number of male walruses using the Lille Snenæs haulout indicates an annual maximum net increase of about 4.8% between 1952 and 1995. Using this as an estimate of the rate of population increase for various combinations of current population size, kill, M and z results in an estimate of historical population size of about 872 animals (SD= 27.7, range: 839-1698, N=8).

## Regulations

Because the population of walruses in northeastern Greenland decreased substantially during the 1930s it was suggested that the species be completely protected (Anon. 1938a:13). Anon. (1938a) and Jennov (1939b: 81) presented hunting regulations that were supposed to be obeyed on a more or less voluntary basis by Danish hunters employed by the company "Nanok" in northeastern Greenland. According to Jennov (1939b) it was per-

mitted to shoot walruses whenever there was a chance, and there was a need for the meat. However, the hunting of walruses at or within 1 km of terrestrial haulouts was not permitted. Care was to be taken to ensure that only bulls were killed, and the shooting of females with calves was to be avoided. If females were killed, a report was to be written (Ibid.). It was suggested that hunting of walruses between 15 June and 15 September be prohibited [i.e. during the period when walruses occur inshore] (Anon. 1938a), however this regulation was never implemented (see Jennov 1939b). Norwegian trappers and vessels, and tourists on board Norwegian vessels, were permitted to shoot walruses all year round. However, they were only allowed to kill females with young if it was absolutely necessary to obtain dog food (Giæver 1939: 53). In 1952, a Norwegian law banned hunting of walruses by Norwegian citizens in all areas (Anon. 1952).

Taking effect from 1 June 1951, a decree from the Ministry for State Affairs gave complete protection to walruses north of Dronning Augusta Dal (74° 24'N) on Wollaston Forland (Anon. 1950); [Spärck (1953) erroneously writes "north of Dove Bugt"]. By the same decree, Sandøen in Young Sund, and a 300 m zone around this island, became a game reserve to which access was prohibited. These regulations were amended in 1956 (Anon. 1956).

By 1 July 1974, the National Park in North and Northeast Greenland was established (Anon. 1976, 1987, 1989). Although hunting is generally prohibited within the borders of the national park (§ 4), residents of the municipality of Ittoqqortoormiit are allowed to conduct traditional hunting at sea and on the sea ice inside the national park (§ 22). It is not explicitly stated that walruses can not be taken during such hunting activity.

According to the Greenland Home Rule's regulations

for walrus hunting (Anon. 1994b) only licensed persons resident in Greenland are allowed to hunt walruses. Only vessels less than 40 BRT can be used for hunting walruses. It is not permitted to use aircrafts, helicopters and other motorized vehicles to hunt walruses. Rifles must have a minimum caliber of 7.62 mm and metal-jacketed bullets. It is stated explicitly that wounded walruses must be harpooned before they are killed. Municipal councils can, if they wish, place further restrictions on walrus hunting. Furthermore, by May 1994 it became mandatory, according to the legislation, for hunters to complete specific forms reporting on the catch of walruses (number, sex, age, date, position, vessel size, names of other hunters participating in the hunt etc.) (Anon. 1994b).

# Foraging and foraging areas

Walruses feed on benthic invertebrates – mainly bivalves – in the shallow waters of the continental shelf, usually at depths of less than 100 m (e.g. Vibe 1950, Fay 1982, Gjertz & Wiig 1992). Vertebrates are also occasionally preyed upon – ringed seals in particular (e.g. Johansen 1910, Pedersen 1930, Born 1983, Fay et al. 1984, 1990, Gjertz 1990).

We assume that access to shallow feeding banks, particularly during winter, is an important factor limiting the size of the walrus population in eastern Greenland. However, information on distribution and productivity of the walrus feeding banks in eastern Greenland is fragmentary, and specific information about the foraging by walruses is limited.

Ockelmann (1958) described the distribution of bivalves along the east coast of Greenland, including all the important walrus habitats as far north as Ile de France (i.e. Tasiilaq/Ammassalik, Kangerlussuaq, Kangertittivaq/Scoresby Sund, Young Sund, Sabine Ø – Hvalros Ø, Dove Bugt); and from a single site north of there – Jørgen Brønlund Fjord (approx. 82° 08' N, 30° 00' W). Arctic Macoma communities (e.g: Ibid.: 225) which include important walrus food items such as Clinocardium [Cardium] and Mya, are typically found on clay and sandy clay bottoms at depths of 4 to about 45 m, and are usually fairly rich in both number of species and weight of animals per m<sup>2</sup>. Gomphina fluctuosa communities (=Venus fluctuosa community, Thorson 1934, Ockelmann 1958: 226) which includes both Serripes groenlandicus and Astarte sp., are also found in shallow waters. These communities have a more limited distribution in eastern Greenland than the *Macoma* communities, but a larger biomass per area (Ockelmann 1958).

Densities of bottom-dwelling invertebrates are generally much higher along the outer coasts in comparison with the inner parts of the fjords (Thorson 1937). Furthermore, in many of the fjords, water depths of over 100 m are found less than 100 from the shore (Berthelsen 1937) therefore limiting the distribution of potential walrus

feeding areas in the fjords to a narrow zone along the coast. According to Thorson (1937) these differences in the densities of bottom-dwelling invertebrates explain why walruses and bearded seals (*Erignathus barbatus*) prefer coastal areas and not the fjords.

South of Kangertittivaq (Scoresby Sund), typical walrus food items including *M. truncata, Astarte, S. groenlandicus* and *Macoma calcaria* (cf. Vibe 1950, Fay 1982) have been reported from the Kangerlussuaq and Tasiilaq areas. In the latter area, *Clinocardium* was also found (Thorson 1934, Berthelsen 1937, Ockelmann 1958). *Macoma* communities were found in the fjords of Sermilik, Ikerasaasuaq and Kuummiut in the Tasiilaq area; (Fig. 3), with an average density of 623 g per m² (Berthelsen 1937). The total fresh weight of the *Gomphina fluctuosa* community at Tasiilaq (Angmagssalik *sic!*) has been reported to be as high as 980 g per m² (Ockelmann 1958: 227). Thorson (1953) reported densities of *Clinocardium* in Kangerlussuaq of about 1000 g wet weight (including hard parts) per m².

Further north at the entrance to Kangertittivaq and from Young Sund Serripes, Mya, Astarte, Macoma, Clinocardium and Hiatella have been reported. Walruses shot at Napparuutiligajik (Kap Swainson) and Appalik (Raffles Ø) have often been feeding on bivalves (Jens Thygesen, pers. comm. 1988). One walrus shot at Napparuutiligajik in April 1983 had been feeding on M. truncata. (Born 1983). *Macoma* communities were reported to be common throughout Kangertittivaq and Kejser Franz Joseph Fjord (Thorson 1933, Ockelmann 1958) with total fresh weights between 100 and 200 g per m2 (Ockelmann 1958; see also Vibe 1939: 35). According to Thorson (1953), densities of benthic invertebrates found at 10 m depth at the entrance to Kangertittivaq were 350 g per m<sup>2</sup>. At Ittaajimmiit (Kap Hope), the Gomphina fluctuosa community was reported to have a fresh weight of 370 g per m<sup>2</sup> (Ockelmann 1958: 227).

However, in the inner parts of Kangertittivaq and in Kejser Franz Joseph Fjord at depths of 600-700 m, densities were much lower, being only about 1 g wet weight per m<sup>2</sup> (Thorson 1953). This probably explains why walruses do not occur in these areas.

Walrus fecal matter found in August 1994 on the beach of Sandøen (Young Sund) contained pericardia from *Mya* and opercula from *Buccinum* (Øystein Wiig, pers. comm. 1994). Walruses taken in the Sabine Ø – Hvalros Ø area had been feeding on *M. truncata* and *Hiatella* sp. [Saxicava] (Peters 1874, Payer 1877a,b).

Similarly walruses from the Dove Bugt area reportedly had been feeding on *Serripes, Astarte* and *Macoma* (Ockelmann 1958). Walrus feces found on Lille Snenæs (Dove Bugt) consisted of parts of *Mya* sp. and the decapod *Sclerocrangon* sp. (Born & Knutsen 1990b). Parts of *M. truncata* were found in the stomach of a walrus killed in northeastern Dove Bugt (Ockelmann 1958:145). Johansen (1910) reported finding the remains of *Clinocardium* sp. and *Sclerocrangon* sp. in stomachs of walruses that were presumably taken in the Dove Bugt area.

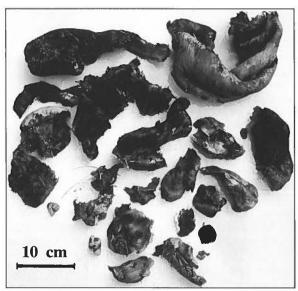


Fig. 31: Several reports of walruses that have killed and devoured seals exist from eastern Greenland (see text). The picture shows the contents of the stomach of a male walrus killed at the entrance to Kangertittivaq (Scoresby Sund) on 30 April 1983. Pieces of ringed seal skin that apparently had been sucked out by the walrus are seen. Photo: E.W. Born.

Less is known about walrus feeding and the bivalve communities north of Dove Bugt. Remains of shrimp were found in walrus feces sampled at Eskimonæs (approximately 80° 30' N) during May-June 1993 (Weslawski & Wiktor 1994), as well as M. truncata (40 mm original length), Buccinum sp., Sabinea septemcarinata, Anonyx nugax, and polychaetes (Weslawski et al. 1997). Dredging samples from Eskimonæs contained Mya truncata, Hiatella arctica and Macoma calcarea (Ibid.). Greenish-grey fecal staining of the ice on 3 June 1993 in the Antarctic Bugt (Figs 20 and 21) where walruses hauled out indicated that they had been foraging in the area (Born, unpublished data). In the Northeast Water area extensive banks with water depths of 200 m or less stretch up to 200 km offshore (e.g. Schneider & Budéus 1994). These banks presumably offer foraging opportunities for walruses during winter. High biomass has been found locally on these banks in areas where the megabenthic fauna consisted mainly of brittle stars, sea urchins, and several species of shrimp (including Sclerocrangon) (e.g. Piepenburg 1988, Ambrose et al. 1994, Piepenburg et al. 1995). These taxa have, however, only been reported as being walrus food to a limited degree (cf. example Chapskii 1936, Mansfield 1958, Fay 1982, Fay et al. 1984).

Mya and Macoma have been found in Jørgen Brønlund Fjord north of the Northeast Water (Ockelmann 1958).

Walruses that had fed on vertebrates were reported from eastern Greenland. Pedersen (1942) found polar cod (Boreogadus saida) in a walrus from Dove Bugt on 3 August 1939. A number of observations of walruses which had preyed on seals have also been reported from these areas (Gray 1889, 1927, 1933, 1942, Johansen 1910, Pedersen 1930, 1951, Born 1983). For example, Gray (1927, 1942) referred to an observation of a walrus having a ringed seal in its mouth in June 1887 at 73° 40' N – 16° W, Pedersen (1930) described how a young male walrus in Kangersaajua (Hurry Fjord) pushed a ringed seal up onto an ice floe and devoured it (Fig. 31).

Gray (1927, 1929) described an episode from 6 July 1879 where a walrus flensed a narwhal (Monodon monoceros) at 78° 03' N. Another mutilated narwhal, found off the coast of eastern Greenland in July 1890, was thought to have been killed by a walrus (Gray 1929). Giæver (1955) referred to an event where a group of walruses attacked and killed a polar bear (Ursus maritimus). In April 1983, a recently shot polar bear which was drifting at the ice edge near the entrance to Young Sund was grabbed by a walrus and dragged away under water (Ole Brønlund, pers. comm. 1983).

### Discussion

#### Distribution

The assessment of the occurrence of walruses in eastern Greenland presented in this report is based on observations made over a long period of time. Inevitably, any account of walrus distribution in East Greenland waters reflects the nature of the observation platform, particularly in the days when vessels were limited to sail power for penetrating the pack ice in the Greenland Sea. Nevertheless, the inferred distribution based on recent observations from aircraft and ice-breaking vessels to a large extent supports the general picture derived from historical information. The major differences, which are directly related to improved survey techniques and accessibility to the east coast of Greenland, are the findings that: (1) Walruses occur year round and are relatively abundant in the Northeast Water area and (2) they can winter in offshore pack ice over deep waters at high latitudes.

The seasonal distribution of observations also refleet the human settlement pattern and travelling activity. South of Dove Bugt observations of walruses have also been recorded during the winter months in areas where Greenlanders, European hunters and station personnel have wintered. During summer a larger proportion of the recorded observations have been made by hunting parties, sealers, expeditions etc. visiting these areas. Observations in Dove Bugt have been made mainly by wintering parties (station personnel and hunters) whereas north of Dove Bugt nearly all observations have been recorded during recent expeditions visiting the area comparatively early in the season.

Overall, most observations have been made between May and September. Walruses generally occur closer to the coasts during this period due to break up of the fast ice, and are therefore more likely to be observed. Furthermore, light and weather conditions during this period favor increased activity by expeditions, hunters, station personnel etc. Therefore, information about walrus wintering is inevitably under-represented.

Information about walruses was extracted from 83 unpublished journals, as well as from other unpublished sources primarily written by Norwegian and Danish trappers in the 1930s to 1950s. The journals searched represent a selection from known journals. Based on his previous study of 199 journals in Danish and foreign private and public archives (cf. Mikkelsen 1994), Mr. Mikkelsen kindly helped identify those that were likely to contain information about walruses. The criterion for selection was either that the informant had stayed or traveled in areas where walruses are known to occur, or that the writer had kept his journal during the open-water period when walruses usually were encountered (Danish trappers usually did not keep a journal during the summer when there was no trapping activity; Peter Schmidt Mikkelsen pers. comm. 1994). Because the survey of these unpublished sources was selective, it is possible that some interesting information has been missed. However, most of the journals that were expected to have information about walruses actually contained little or unspecified information. Overall about one quarter of all sources searched contained information about walruses.

In several cases exact information about numbers of animals seen or killed and the location was missing or the information was uncertain. This must be kept in mind when interpreting presentations of distribution and numbers.

However, despite these limitations we do believe that the data presented here are representative in both time and space and that they reflect the historical and present distribution of walruses in eastern Greenland with a high degree of accuracy.

Our survey did not reveal any observations of walruses north of about 81° N. Walruses may, however, have occurred north of Nordostrundingen during periods with less severe ice conditions (Bennike 1997). A lack of polynyas north of the Northeast Water and a dense sheet of shore-fast consolidated multi-year pack ice at Nordostrundingen (The Ob' Bank Ice Shelf; Minnett *et al.* 1997) perhaps prevent walruses from occurring north of about 81° N.

The walruses in northeastern Greenland have apparently benefitted from the protection provided in the 1950s, and have subsequently expanded their range. For example, they have reoccupied northern Dove Bugt and the Young Sund area where they have resumed the habit of using the previously abandoned terrestrial haulouts. Furthermore, during an interview survey in 1983 (Born 1983) residents of Ittoqqortoormiit (Scoresbysund) expressed that they believed that walruses had become more regular visitors to the entrance to Kangertittivaq in the late 1970s – early 1980s, presumably due to an overall increase in the walrus population further north.

Historically, when walruses were much more abundant in eastern Greenland (this study) and at Svalbard (e.g. Lønø 1972, Gjertz & Wiig 1994), exchange between these two areas was likely to be more frequent, perhaps also showing some fluctuation in relation to changing ice conditions.

### Migrations and offshore observations

Pedersen (1942) suggested that the uneven sex-ratio observed, with an apparent surplus of males, reflected the fact that walruses in eastern Greenland are mainly immigrants. He claimed that males generally tended to migrate further than females, and that the heavy pack ice and the deep water of the Greenland Sea area prevented the walruses from migrating from the Svalbard to eastern Greenland. Pedersen was of the opinion that walruses migrated from northwestern Greenland along the shores of North Greenland. However, during a review of observations of walruses and other wildlife in North Greenland, Dietz & Andersen (1984) found no records of observations of walruses along the northern coasts of Greenland.

Studies of variation in mitochondrial DNA showed the haplotype of 10 male walruses from the Kangertittivaq area to be distinctly different from that in 10 walruses sampled in the Avanersuaq (Thule) area in northwestern Greenland (Cronin *et al.* 1994). Hence, a connection between walruses in northwestern Greenland and eastern Greenland seems unlikely.

Offshore observations summarized in this study indicate a connection between walruses in northeastern Greenland and the Svalbard area. An observation of a walrus, which had been tagged in Dove Bugt in 1989, in 1992 near the island of Moffen (northwestern Svalbard) (Born & Gjertz 1993) proved that there is some exchange between northeastern Greenland and Svalbard. Walruses occurring in western Svalbard (i.e. in the Spitsbergen area) during summer are primarily males from a population that extends eastwards to the Franz Joseph Land archipelago (Born 1984, Gjertz & Wiig 1995). Satellite telemetry revealed that adult male walruses migrate between Svalbard and Franz Josef Land (Wiig et al. 1996). These studies suggest that adult male walruses are more migratory than females, and that males in particular could be expected to migrate between northeastern Greenland and the Svalbard region.

A study of mitochondrial DNA showed that three animals out of ten walruses sampled from Central West Greenland had a haplotype which was also found in walruses from Eastern Greenland (Cronin *et al.* 1994). This indicates that some genetic mixing has occurred between eastern Greenland and Central West Greenland. Walruses are occasionally caught in southwestern Greenland in the period January to August (Born 1990). However, these could be stragglers from either eastern Greenland or from Central West Greenland.

Thus, the information reviewed here indicates that walruses occur in eastern Greenland all year round and that they form a group which is, to a large extent, geographically isolated. This group may have some contact with walruses in the Svalbard-Franz Joseph Land area, although the extent of which is not known.

### Identification by use of natural marks

A combination of different natural marks were used for studying walrus numbers and activity in Dove Bugt, and for demonstrating movements in eastern Greenland. Vishnevskaia & Bychkov (1985:5) used natural "tags" (sic!) to identify 56 Laptev walruses (O.r. laptevi) for studying local activity at a haulout in M. Pronchishchev Bay. In 1988 Maagaard (1990) identified 41 different walruses at Lille Snenæs. However, neither of these studies presented any information about methods and marks used for identification.

In the present study tusk length was used for initial identification. As tusks grow throughout life, their length can be used as a rough estimator of individual age. However, after sexual maturity has been attained the growth rate decreases and wearing of the tip may balance or surpass growth, so that old animals may have relatively short tusks (e.g. Mansfield 1958, Fay 1982). The rate of tusk wear at Lille Snenæs appeared to be highly variable. Judging from body size and the width at the base of the tusks some animals which appeared to be young had heavily worn tusks whereas the tusks of some large and apparently old males were only slightly worn. The tusks of about half of the identified animals were heavily worn or broken. However, in some cases the shape of the fracture was useful for confirming matches. Nevertheless, tusk length has obvious limitations as a character for use in identification and can only be used in combination with other characters.

Asymmetric growth of tusks had resulted in some animals having tusks differing in angle relative to the medial plane of the head, and in size and shape. These differences served as a useful tool for identification. After animals have reached sexual maturity and the growth of the skull has slowed down (Fay 1982), the relative angle of the tusks is not likely to change significantly. This implies that this character might be useful for identification over a long period of time. However, correct identification of such animals from photos depends largely on the angle of view. The distortion of the tusks was not apparent on some photos taken from certain angles, thereby limiting the use of this character for identification.

In some cases patterns of longitudinal dark lines (cracks) in the tusk ivory served as a reliable mark for identification (Figs 16 and 17). However, if the photos were over-exposed or if there were reflections from the wet ivory these lines were difficult to detect.

Old bulls in particular have numerous tubercles on the

neck and thorax region (e.g. Mansfield 1958, Fay 1982). According to Mansfield (1958) these tubercles increase in size during life. Our study indicates that tubercles remain in the same position for several years and therefore can be used for identification of individuals. The pattern of tubercles is particularly clear and visible on photos of wet animals. Furthermore, the skin of the head and neck region has many wrinkles and folds. Chapskii (1936) noted that the skin of the walrus retains a characteristic pattern of folds from the embryonic stage until the end of life. Fay (1982) presumed the pattern of folds remains more or less constant during lifetime and that it is unique for each individual. The finding of an animal in which a characteristic pattern of wrinkles in the forehead had remained unchanged between 1982 and 1990 (Fig. 15) supports this assumption.

About 16% of the walruses catalogued had un-pigmented or lightly pigmented scars in the head region. These scars presumably result from tusk strife and contact with ice (e.g. Chapskii 1936). Although it was found with one animal that these scars remained unchanged for a three year period, our study did not determine how long such scars remain. However, it was found that the patterns of such scars were useful for individual identification in combination with other characters.

These methods may also be useful for identifying adult females and subadults. Sometimes females and subadults are also heavily scarred and their tusks can be worn and broken (e.g. Fay 1982, Mansfield 1958). However, photo-ID is likely to be a less practical tool for studying female walruses. Females with young tend to be more shy than adult males, which implies that it will be more difficult to obtain systematic photographic documentation of females.

# Catches and catch composition

The majority of the walrus catch in eastern Greenland was taken by Norwegian sealers. However, information on the position and the magnitude of the Norwegian catches in this area is generally inadequate. Catches were not always reported by area but more often by port of landing in Norway, and the Norwegian system of registration of catches was not organized until 1924 (Isachsen 1922, Isachsen & Isachsen 1932, Krogh 1932). During the review of catches it was assumed that only ships reporting catches of walruses with the area of operation as "East Greenland", "Jan Mayen" or "The West Ice" (i.e. the term used by Norwegian sealers for the pack ice between Svalbard and eastern Greenland) had caught walruses in eastern Greenland. The statistics from other ships reporting catches at Svalbard and in any of the above mentioned areas were not included. For these reasons, the catch reviewed in this study is likely to be an under-estimate.

Greenland catch statistics are incomplete. Catches are generally under-reported in the HLG, and information is incomplete or not available for many years (e.g. Born et

al. 1994a, Kapel & Rosing-Asvid 1997). By January 1993, a new system of reporting the catch on a voluntary basis - the "Piniarneq" - came into force in Greenland (see Anon. 1994b, Kapel & Rosing-Asvid 1996). According to Piniarneq 10, 60 and 8 walruses were reported for the municipality of Tasiilag/Ammassalik in 1993, 1994 and 1995, respectively (unpublished data in litt. 1997 from the Department of Fishery, Hunting and Agriculture, Nuuk). However, when local informants were later contacted directly it was revealed that during these years a total of only three walruses had been taken (A. Rosing-Asvid in litt. 1997). According to Piniarneq, 5, 26 and 46 walruses were reported for the municipality of Ittoggortoormiit in 1993, 1994 and 1995, respectively, when in fact only 11, 6 and 2 had been taken (Jonas Brønlund, in litt. 1994; pers. comm. 1997). In these cases it is likely that summaries of the catch of other species (e.g. polar bears?) had been recorded as walruses in "Piniarneq". Kapel & Rosing-Asvid (1997) concluded that "there is a need for a more close and detailed review of the results obtained from the new system of collecting information on hunting results in Greenland, in order to evaluate its efficiency and draw conclusions on the actual level of catches".

Only limited information was found about the sex of walruses killed by the sealers operating in eastern Greenland. However, this review indicates that adult males were taken selectively at least in some areas and during certain periods. To some extent this reflects the fact that males were easier to observe and kill, because of their habit of occurring inshore at terrestrial haulouts. The statement in the hunting regulations (Jennov 1939b, Giæver 1939) specifying that hunters should avoid killing females with calves indicates, however, that these were also regularly available.

## Estimation of present population size

Historical data summarized in this study indicate that the number of walruses south of approximately 77° N was severely depleted when walruses first became protected in northeastern Greenland in 1950.

Vibe (cited pers. comm. in Reeves 1978) estimated that there were only about 200 walruses in eastern Greenland, and he believed that the population had increased during the preceding decade. Fischer (1983) considered the population size to be in the same order of magnitude. However, no basis for these estimates was given.

The estimate of the walrus population in eastern Greenland today given in this study is between 500 and 1000 animals. The reasoning behind this estimate is, however, complex. An attempt to explain this reasoning is given in the following numbered discussion:

1) The estimate of 100 males in northern Dove Bugt and in Young Sund is based on recent observations, activity data and natural markings. It is meant to include all

animals summering in these areas where Andersen (1984) observed only few walruses. We therefore added this estimate to the direct count of 329 given by Andersen (1984) for the areas between Nordostrundingen and the entrance to Kangertittivaq/Scoresby Sund, giving a total of at least 429.

- 2) We applied a correction factor of 2.27 (assuming that the animals are available for detection on ice or at surface for 44% of time) to the aerial counts in the North Water area. This gives an estimate of 200-250 for the "North Water group" during late spring 1993.
- 3) The proportion of radio-instrumented (satellitelinked and VHF) male walruses that hauled out at terrestrial haulouts in Bristol Bay (Alaska) during peak periods averaged 0.55. During a maximum count day, this proportion was 0.83 (Hills 1992a: 61). For walruses fitted with VHF-transmitters at Round Island (Bristol Bay) in 1980, the proportion ashore during six peak haul out periods averaged 0.76 (SD=0.13; range: 0.53-0.92) (Taggart 1987 fide Hills 1992a). These maximum proportions can be interpreted as estimates of the maximal fraction of the population hauled out at any one time. In the Bering and Chuckchi Sea, female walruses equipped with satellitelinked radio transmitters spent 66% to 75% of their time in the water during spring and summer (Hills 1992b:107). However, Hills (1992b) also pointed out that: "There is little reason to believe that the availability correction factor would be the same for animals using ice and land haulouts and may well differ for the same haulout type in different geographical areas or different seasons".

The study at the Lille Snenæs haulout provided some information about the proportion of animals potentially missed during surveys (Born & Knutsen 1997, this study). In 1989-90 only 50-87% of the walruses using a haulout occurred there on "peak" days in August. During 18 August 1989, when the "mark-resight" estimate indicated that about 40 walruses used Lille Snenæs and therefore likely to be present in Dove Bugt, the aerial reconnaissance and the ground count documented the presence of only 20 walruses in the area.

Correction factors (assuming 50% or 87% of walruses hauled out on peak days) applied to Andersens' count result in estimates of between 658 and 378 walruses in east Greenland.

We recognize the potential for grossly under-estimating number of walruses in an area if survey data are not properly adjusted to account for walrus haul-out activity in that area. Factors other than the number of walruses hauling out can affect survey results. During aerial surveys walruses at the water surface may be difficult to detect (e.g. Estes & Gilbert 1978) while some may not be visible at all because they are submerged. Foraging walruses for example are submerged about 80% of the time (Wiig et al. 1993, Born & Knutsen 1997).

However, it is believed that a rough estimate of 1000, including compensatory adjustments for animals missed during surveys or present in areas not surveyed, is closer to the real order of magnitude than an estimate of 500.

Walruses are highly gregarious (e.g. Fay 1982, Miller & Boness 1983, Hills 1992a,b). Therefore, in areas where they are abundant, large concentrations can be encountered. The complete lack of observations of large groups or herds in eastern Greenland suggests that the abundance is generally low. This, together with the data from Andersen (1984) and the 1993 and 1994 reconnaissance aerial surveys which covered essential walrus habitat, suggest that the population estimates presented here approach the real order of magnitude.

### Estimation of historical population size

The estimates of historical population size at the beginning of the 1889 season ranged roughly between about 700 and 1900 animals. Using an annual net recruitment rate of 4.8% resulted in estimates of the historical population of about 900 walruses.

Because there was no information available about a possible lag between the reduction of walrus population density and a compensatory increase in the population's recruitment rate, we did not incorporate any lag-time parameter into the model (cf. Breiwick et al. 1981). At any rate, this parameter had only a minor effect on back-calculations of bowhead whale (Balaena mysticetus) population size (Ibid.).

In calculating historical population size of harbor seals ( $Phoca\ vitulina$ ), Heide-Jørgensen & Härkönen (1988) incorporated a factor F to account for animals killed in year t that were assumed to have reproduced earlier during the same year. Therefore, when calculating historical population sizes the estimates of the number of animals caught in season t may be increased by factor F to adjust for loss of neonates and/or under-reporting of this age class.

Most of the annual harvests of walruses in eastern Greenland have taken place during the open water period (i.e. at or just after the birth season which peaks between mid-May and early June according to Vibe (1950) and Mansfield (1966, 1973). Although some abandoned calves may be adopted by foster mothers under particular circumstances (Fay 1982), the number of such adoptions is apparently small, and there is no certainty that the adopted calves will survive. Walruses have a much longer period of parental care (cf. Fay 1982) than for example harbor seals, so the chances of survival of an unweaned walrus orphan are probably much less than those of a harbor seal pup. In addition, the kill of neonates was presumably often not reported because of the insignificant yield of products from small calves.

Estimates of the population birth rate (fraction of neonates in the total population) in eastern Greenland are not available. However, the estimates of the population birth rate in Atlantic walrus of 7 to 11% (Mansfield 1966, 1973) probably represent the higher bounds of the factor F.

However, despite its obvious relevance we did not incorporate a factor F in calculations of historical popula-

tion size due to a nearly complete lack of information about sex and age composition of the catch and the crude birth rate of the walrus population in eastern Greenland. We suggest that the corrections already applied to the catch data to encompass unretrieved kills (20 to 26.5%) also include the additional mortality of neonates.

Mortality rates of 2% and 5% per year were used assuming there was no extraordinary, large-scale natural mortality (e.g. diseases, "mass mortality") during the period involved. Natural mortality rate of walruses is not well known, but is assumed to be low because productivity is relatively low and the longevity is high (Fay 1982). Fay et al. (1994) suggested that natural mortality is greater than 1%, but is probably not above 2% per year. However, in our back-calculations the different estimates of natural mortality had only minor effect on the estimates of historical population size.

Although Fay et al. (1989) indicated that the maximum net recruitment rate may be lower than 2% for a population at carrying capacity, it is suggested here that the maximum net recruitment rates of 2% and 7% used in calculations of historical populations size in eastern Greenland bounds the plausible values. There was some indication that the number of male walruses on the Lille Snenæs haulout has increased since the early 1950s, by a rate of about 4.8% per year. In a hypothetical walrus population with a highly skewed sex composition (1 male:3 females), an adult female harvest at 'maximum sustainable yield' of between 2% and 5% appeared to be sustainable provided that natural mortality was fairly low (De-Master 1984). Empirical data indicate that between 1960 and 1975, the Pacific walrus population increased at about 7% per year under favorable environmental conditions (low density of walruses in relation to carrying capacity) and during a regime of catch (Sease & Chapman 1988, Fay et al. 1989, 1997). During this period the sex composition in the population was thought to be 1 male to 2-3 females (Fay et al. 1997). The limited information about the sex composition in the walrus population in eastern Greenland (this study) does not suggest that it is skewed in favor of females. The sex composition in eastern Greenland is therefore assumed to be 1:1.

Because of inadequate data, back-calculations of population size did not consider potential age – and sex selective harvest. The limited information from the records made by Danish and Norwegian trappers indicate, that their catch consisted primarily of large males (this study). However, prior to this hunting activity, large catches were taken for which no information on sex and age composition is available. Females clearly occurred and were taken in the central parts of eastern Greenland as indicated by for example records from the 1920s from the Scoresby Sund area, and the early hunting regulations (see section Regulations).

Given that walrus foraging areas in eastern Greenland are of limited extension (see section Foraging and foraging areas) and that severe ice conditions (e.g. Koch 1945) prevent walruses from reaching their inshore for-

aging grounds during some summers, it is likely that population growth has been slow and that the calculations based on an annual net increment of 2% are more representative than those assuming 7%. On the other hand, in some areas and during certain periods, the hunt may have targeted more males than females. Theoretically, this pattern of exploitation would allow for a larger population net increase and a faster population recovery.

The calculations of historical population size assumed a constant carrying capacity. It is possible that during cold seasons the fast ice will cover larger areas and that the fast ice will break up later, or in some cases will not break up at all. Such changes may influence benthic productivity as well as accessibility to inshore mollusk banks, and thereby the carrying capacity of walruses. According to Vibe (1967) there are indications that during the 19th century and most of the 20th century, temperature and off shore pack ice conditions in the east Greenland area have showed some fluctuations. We have, however, not been able to find any information about long term changes in temperatures or fast ice cover in eastern Greenland during the period in question (i.e. 1889-1994) allowing for further speculations about these relationships.

Furthermore, density-dependent responses to the changing carrying capacity (food resources) may be expected when the walrus population itself impacts on their benthic prey (Fukuyama & Oliver 1985, Fay et al. 1989). Bivalves, which constitute the major food source, are known to be nearly as long lived as walruses, and have a very slow recovery (e.g Fay & Stoker 1982a,b, Fay & Lowry 1981). The siphon of M. truncata is a principal component of the diet of walruses (e.g. Vibe 1950, Fay et al. 1984). Welch & Martin-Bergmann (1990) concluded that M. truncata which have been grazed upon by walrus die shortly after the loss of their siphons. However, we have no information about the dynamics between the walruses and the densities of their primary food sources in eastern Greenland. Thorson (1953) estimated that regeneration of mollusks in Kangerlussuaq would take 12-14 years after complete extermination from "grazing" by walruses and bearded seals, and suggested that this is the reason why these marine mammals have to use different feeding grounds from year to year. This statement is, however, not consistent with the fact that walruses occur in eastern Greenland every summer in relatively few and limited areas.

# Foraging and foraging areas

The densities of benthic walrus prey reported from eastern Greenland indicates that food is abundant at least locally. Densities of bivalve communities reported in eastern Greenland are comparable to those reported from walrus habitats in western Greenland. At Qeqertarsuaq (Disko) in western Greenland the *Macoma* communities had an average biomass (wet weight) of 36.0 and 313.0 g per m<sup>2</sup> in sheltered and exposed localities, respectively (Petersen 1978). In northwestern Greenland biomasses were about 390 g per m<sup>2</sup> in the Upernavik area (Vibe 1939), and about 450 g per m<sup>2</sup> on walrus foraging banks in the Avanersuaq (Thule) area (Vibe 1950).

A factor which may limit the growth of the walrus population in eastern Greenland is likely to be accessibility to the inshore feeding areas. Accessibility may be restricted in certain years when the fast ice does not break up. For example, in some years the fast ice in Dove Bugt does not break up (e.g. Johansen 1910).

Fast ice excludes the walruses from reaching their inshore feeding grounds for a major part of the year in several areas in eastern Greenland. It is therefore likely that walruses survive the winter by feeding to a large extent on polar cod (*Boreogadus saida*) and seals for example. Feeding facultatively on seals during winter may explain why walruses occurred for prolonged periods of time offshore in areas with relatively deep waters as revealed by satellite telemetry (Born & Knutsen 1992).

# Acknowledgements

This study was funded by Aage V. Jensen Foundation, the Commission for Scientific Research in Greenland (KVUG), The Greenland Institute of Natural Resources and the Department of Arctic Environment (National Environmental Research Institute). We wish to express our thanks to all the people who provided information about walruses in eastern Greenland, in particular Knud Fischer, the Geological Survey of Greenland, Ian Gjertz (Norwegian Polar Institute), Nunatek, Sirius Military Patrol, the late Jens Thygesen and the inhabitants of the Tasiilaq and Ittoggortoormiit municipalities. Also thanks to Lars Maagaard and René Søder who provided us with photos of walruses at Lille Snenæs. Peter Schmidt Mikkelsen kindly gave us valuable information extracted from some hunters' journals and helped us identify journals containing specific information about walruses. We are grateful for the help that we received from the staff of the libraries at the Scott Polar Research Institute (Cambridge), the Museum of Tromsø and the City of Tromsø, Norwegian Polar Institute (Oslo), and Arktisk Institut (København). Will C. Knutsen is thanked for providing us with photos of former days Norwegian hunting.

We are most indebted to Jonas Brønlund for organizing the collection of biological samples in Ittoqqortoormiit (Scoresbysund) and to the hunters who collected the samples. Hardy Larsen is thanked for age determination of the samples. Jette Jensen, Jonas Teilmann and Mario Acquarone kindly assisted in drawing the maps.

We wish to thank Alfred Wegener Institute für Polarund Meeresforschung (Bremerhaven and Potsdamm), the crews of RV *Polarstern* and the pilots Jürgen Büchner, Uwe Lahrmann and Ditlev Schreiber (Helikopterservice Wasserthal). Our colleagues Jørn Thomassen (Norwegian Institute for Nature Research, Trondheim) and Øystein Wiig (Zoological Museum, Oslo) are thanked for their pleasant company and participation during the aerial surveys.

We thank Ian Gjertz, Godtfred Høpner Petersen (Zoological Museum, Copenhagen) and Randall R. Reeves (Okapi Wildlife Associates, Hudson) who reviewed this paper and offered useful criticism.

### References

Akre, B. 1957. Fri Manns Liv. - Oslo, Gyldendals Norsk For-

lag: 143 pp. Ambrose, W., Ahrens, M., Brandt, A., Dimmler, W., Graf, G., Gutt, J., Herman, R., Jensen, P., Piepenburg, D., Queisser, P., Renard, P., Scheltz, A. & Thomsen, L. 1994. Benthos, 106-112. - In: H.-J. Hirche & G. Kattner (eds.). The 1993 Northeast Water Expedition Scientific cruise report of RV "Polarstern" Arctic cruises ARK IX/2 and 3, USCG "Polar Sea" cruise NEWP and the NEWland expedition. - Berichte zur Polarforschung 142: 190 pp

Amsjø, E. 1947-48. Dagbok, Kap Humboldt, 1947-48. Unpublished journal Code P105. - Oslo, Norsk Polarinstitutt. Available at the library of Norsk Polarinstitutt, Middelthunsgate

29, P.O. Box 5072, Majorstua N-0301 Oslo.

Amdrup, G. 1913. Report on the Denmark Expedition to the North-East Coast of Greenland 1906-1908. - Meddr Grønland 42: 1-270, plates I-X.

Andersen, J. 1982. Ekspeditionsrapport for Kaptajn Ejnar Mik-kelsens Mindeekspedition 1980. Scoresbysund – Angmagssa-

lik. - København, Eget Forlag: 115 pp.

Andersen, J. 1984. Zoologiske observationer fra Kajak-ekspeditionen Station Nord til Scoresby Sund. - Unpublished. Held at Department of Arctic Environment (National Environmental Research Institute), Tagensvej 135, DK-2200 Copenhagen N.

Andreasen, C. 1995. NEWland: the archaeology, p.5 - In: Book of Abstracts. NorthEast Water Polynya Symposium 1-5 May

1995, Helsingør, Denmark: 87 pp.

- Andreasen, C. 1997. The prehistory of the coastal areas of Amdrup Land and Holm Land adjacent to the Northeast Water Polynya: an archaeological perspective. - J. Mar. Syst. 10 (1-4): 41-46.
- Andresen, H. 1927-29. Dagbok fra Hird-ekspeditionen, 1927-28-29. Unpublished journal Code N032. - Oslo, Norsk Polarinstitutt. Available at the library of Norsk Polarinstitutt, Mid-delthunsgate 29, P.O. Box 5072, Majorstua, N-0301 Oslo. Andresen, H. 1930-31, Dagbok fra Møre Grønlandsekspeditio-
- nen, overvintring på Østgrønland 9.7. 1930-14.8. 1931. Unpublished journal Code N033. - Oslo. Norsk Polarinstitutt. Available at Ibid.
- Andresen, H. 1931-32. Dagbok fra overvintringen på Østgrønland fra 15.08.1931 til 16.08.1932. Unpublished journal Code N031. - Oslo. Norsk Polarinstitutt. Available at Ibid.
- Andresen, H. 1934-36. Dagbok ført under overvintring på Grønland, 1934-1936. Suløya Grønlandsekspedisjon. Unpublished journal Code N035. - Oslo, Norsk Polarinstitutt. Available at Ibid.
- Anonymous 1898-1913. Norsk Fiskeritidende. Bergen, J. Griegs Boktrykkeri.
- Anonymous 1920. Oversigt over Produkter hjemsendt 1920 (Summary of products shipped in 1920). Unpublished report A267 Lb. nr. 32. - Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut, Available at the archives of Arktisk Institut, Strandgade 100H, DK-1401 Copenhagen K.
- Anonymous 1919-20. Nogle Optegnelser vedrørende Fugle- og Dyreliv, Sabine Ø 1919-20 (Some observations of animal life, Sabine Ø 1919-20). Unpublished report A267 Lb. nr. 37. Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at Ibid.
- Anonymous 1921. Oversigt over Produkter hjemsendt 1921 (Summary of products shipped in 1921). Unpublished report Unpublished report A267 Lb. nr. 33. – Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at Ibid.
- Anonymous 1929-31. Journal fra Germaniahavn og Hvalrosodden. Unpublished journal A265 Lb. nr. 144. - Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at *Ibid*.
- Anonymous 1932. Den norske Regjerings Motinnlegg angående den rettslige Status for visse Deler av Østgrønland. Frem-

- lagt for Den faste Domstol for mellemfolkelig Rettspleie 15. Marts 1932. - Oslo, Fabricius & Sønner: 324 pp. + appendi-
- Anonymous 1933-36. Journal fra Hvalrosodden, 11. August 1933-24. Oktober 1934; 9. Maj 1935-10. Marts 1936. Unpublished journals A265 Lb. nr. 144. - Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at the archives of Arktisk Institut, Strandgade 100H, 1401 Copenhagen K.

Anonymous 1936-37. Bilag II. Bogen [?], 10. Juli 1936-14. April 1937. - Manuscript A265 Lb. nr. 296. - Copenhagen.

Arktisk Institut. Available at Ibid.

Anonymous 1938a. Fredning af Dyrebestanden i Nordøstgrønland. - København, Levin & Munksgaard. Publikationer om Østgrønland Nr. 6: 50 pp.

Anonymous 1938-39. Journal fra Sandodden. - Unpublished journal A265 Lb nr. 148. - Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at the archives of Arktisk Institut, Strandgade 100H, 1401 Copenhagen K.

Anonymous 1944. Sammendrag af Statistiske Oplysninger om Grønland III. – Beretninger vedrørende Grønlands Styrelse 1:

- Anonymous 1950. Bekendtgørelse af 1. december 1950 vedrørende fredninger i Nordøstgrønland. - Kundgørelser vedrørende Grønland Nr. 12 (Journal nr. 10457/1947), Statsministeriet nr. 528: 357-360.
- Anonymous 1950-52. Journal fra "Aalborghus" Station, 1950-52. - Unpublished journal Code G121; Mogens Graae Private Collection (see Mikkelsen 1994).
- Anonymous 1952. Fredning av hvalros. Kongelig resolusjon av 20. juni 1952. Oslo, Norway.
- Anonymous 1954-1987. Sammendrag af Grønlands Fangstlister (Summaries of Hunters' Lists of Game). – Until 1984 the Ministry for Greenland, Copenhagen, Denmark; 1985-1987. Ministry of Fisheries, Nuuk, Greenland.
- Anonymous 1956. Bekendtgørelse nr. 218 vedrørende fredninger i Nordøstgrønland. - Kundgørelser vedrørende Grønland. Afsnit 16, Gruppe 13, lb. nr. 10. 31, juli 1956. Ministeriet for
- Grønland: 3 pp. Anonymous 1976. Executive Order on the National Park in Northern and Eastern Greenland, 25 June 1976. - Ministry for Greenland J. nr. 1780-06: 5 pp.
- Anonymous 1985. Landstingslov nr. 5 af 8. juni 1985 om Grønlands inddeling i landsdele og kommuner. - Offentliggørelse af landstingslov. Grønlands Hjemmestyre, ISSN 0107-346X: 9 pp.
- Anonymous 1986. Annex F. Report of the Sub-Committee on Northern Hemisphere Minke Whales. - Rep. int. Whal. Commn 36: 79-85
- Anonymous 1987. Hjemmestyrets bekendtgørelse nr. 16 af 16. juni 1987 om Nationalparken i Nord- og Østgrønland. Nuuk. Offentliggørelse af Hjemmestyrets bekendtgørelse. ISSN 0107-3214: 8 pp (order no. 16 of 16 June 1987 from the Greenland Home Rule Authority concerning the National Park in North and East Greenland)
- Anonymous (year not stated). Vejledning i Behandling af Fugle og Pattedyrskind. Fangstmetoder m.m. Hvalros og Sæl (Instruction in treatment of skins of birds and mammals. Hunting methods etc. Walruses and seals). Unpublished manuscript from "Nanok" A267 Lb. nr. 69. - Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at the archives of Arktisk Institut, Strandgade 100H, DK-1401 Copenhagen K.

Anonymous 1994a. Cruises ARK IX/2 and 3. Introduction, p.1-9. In: H. J. Hirsche & G. Kattner (eds.). The 1993 Northeast Water Expedition Scientific cruise report of RV "Polarstern' Arctic cruises ARK I/X and 3, USCG "Polar Sea" cruise NEWP and the NEWLand expedition. - Berichte zur Polar-

forschung (Bremerhaven) 142, '94: 190 pp.

Anonymous 1994b. Hjemmestyrets bekendtgørelse nr. 19 af 11. maj om fangst af hvalros ved Grønland. - Nuuk, Offentliggørelse af Hjemmestyres bekendtgørelse: 7 pp.

Anonymous 1995. Report of the ad hoc Working Group on Atlantic Walrus. Annex 2, 101-119. - In: NAMMCO (North Atlantic Marine Mammal Commission) Annual Report 1995; Tromsø, Norway: 186 pp.

Bang, O. 1944. Blant Fangstfolk og Bikkjer i Eirik Raudes

Land. - Oslo, Kamban Forlag: 221 pp.

Bay, E. 1894. Hvirveldyr, 1-58. In: Den Østgrønlandske Expedition udført Aarene 1891-1892 under ledelse af C. Ryder. -Meddr Grønland 19: 272 pp.

Bengtsson, M. 1927. Ene med Dyr og Mennesker. Et Aar i Scoresby Sund. - København, Steen Hasselbalchs Forlag: 229

Bennike, O. In Press. Quaternary vertebrates from Greenland: a review. - Quaternary Science Reviews.

Berthelsen, E. 1937. Contributions to the Animal Ecology of the Fiords of Angmagssalik and Kangerdlugssuaq in East Green-

land. – Meddr Grønland 108(3): 58 pp. + 2 plates. Bjørnlo, M. 1909-10. Dagbok. Overvintring på Østgrønland, 1909-1910. Unpublished journal Code N086. - Oslo, Norsk Polarinstitutt. Available at the library of Norsk Polarinstitutt, Middelthunsgate 29, P.O. Box 5072, Majorstua, N-0301 Oslo.

Boertmann, D., Forchammer, M. & Meltofte, H. 1990. Biologisk-arkæologisk kortlægning af Grønlands Østkyst mellem 75° N og 79° 30' N. Del II: Optællinger af fugle og pattedyr mellem Bessel Fjord (76° N) og Zachariae Isstrøm (78° 30' N).

– Teknisk rapport, Grønlands Hjemmestyre. Miljø- og Naturforvaltningen. Nr. 10 - januar 1990: 102 pp.

Born, E. W. 1983. Havpattedyr og havfugle i Scoresby Sund: fangst og forekomst 1983 (Marine mammals and sea birds in Scoresby Sound: catch and distribution 1983). - Rapport til Råstofforvaltningen for Grønland og Grønlands Fiskeri- og Miljøundersøgelser fra Danbiu ApS. (biologiske konsulenter), december 1983: 112 pp. (With an English summary).

Born, E.W. 1984. Status of the Atlantic walrus Odobenus rosmarus rosmarus in the Svalbard area. - Polar Research 2 n.s.: 27-45

Born, E. W. 1990. Distribution and numbers of Atlantic walruses (Odobenus rosmarus rosmarus) in Greenland, 95-153. -In: F.H. Fay, B.P. Kelly & B. Fay (eds.). The Ecology and Management of Walrus Populations. Report of an International Workshop. Seattle, Washington, USA, October 1990. U.S. Marine Mammal Commission, Washington D.C.: 186

Born, E. W. & Knutsen, L. Ø. 1990a. Hvalrosundersøgelser: rapport over feltarbejde 1989 (Walrus studies: report on field work in 1989 with preliminary results). Teknisk rapport Grønlands Hjemmestyre, Miljø- og Naturforvaltningen. Nr. 13 – februar 1990: 37 pp. (With an English summary). Born, E. W. & Knutsen, L. Ø. 1990b. Satellite tracking and be-

havioural observations of Atlantic walrus (Odobenus rosmarus rosmarus) in NE Greenland in 1989. - Teknisk rapport -Grønlands Hjemmestyre, Miljø- og Naturforvaltningen. Nr. 20 - oktober 1990: 68 pp.

Born, E. W. & Knutsen, L. Ø. 1990c. Walrus studies in NE Greenland, August 1990: Report on field work. - Teknisk rapport - Grønlands Hjemmestyre, Miljø- og Naturforvalt-

ningen. Nr. 22 - oktober 1990: 19 pp.

Born, E. W. & Knutsen, L. Ø. 1992. Satellite-linked radio tracking of Atlantic walruses (Odobenus rosmarus rosmarus) in northeastern Greenland, 1989-1991. - Z. Säugetierk. 57: 275-

Born, E. W. & Gjertz, I. 1993. A link between walruses (Odobenus rosmarus) in northeast Greenland and Svalbard. - Polar Record 29: 329.

Born, E. W. & Thomassen, J. 1994. Polar bear studies, 119-125. In: H. J. Hirche & G. Kattner (eds.). The 1993 Northeast Water Expedition Scientific cruise report of RV "Polarstern' Arctic cruises ARK IX/2 and 3, USCG "Polar Sea" cruise NEWP and the NEWland expedition. - Berichte zur Polarforschung 142: 190 pp.

Born, E. W., Heide-Jørgensen, M. P. & Davis, R. A. 1994a. The Atlantic walrus (Odobenus rosmarus rosmarus) in West Greenland. - Meddr Grønland, Biosci. 40: 33 pp.

Born, E. W., Joiris, C. & Bochert, A. 1994b. Aerial survey of walruses 14 June 1993, 125-128. - In: H. J. Hirche & G. Kattner, (eds.). The 1993 Northeast Water Expedition Scientific cruise report of RV "Polarstern" Arctic cruises ARK IX/2 and 3, USCG "Polar Sea" cruise NEWP and the NEWland expedition. - Berichte zur Polarforschung 142: 190 pp.

Born, E. W., Wiig, Ø. & Neve, P. B. 1995a. Observations of Muskoxen (Ovibos moschatus) in Central East Greenland. -

Z. Säugetierk. 60: 1-7

Born, E. W., Gjertz, I. & Reeves, R. R. 1995c. Population Assessment of Atlantic Walrus. - Norsk Polarinstitutt Meddelelser 138: 100 pp.

Born, E. W. & Knutsen, L. Ø. 1997. Haul out and diving activity of male Atlantic walruses (Odobenus rosmarus rosmarus) in NE Greenland. – J. Zool., Lond. 243: 381-396. Boyd, L. A. 1935. The fiord region of East Greenland. – New

York, American Geographical Society: 369 pp + plates. Brandal, A. 1908-09. Dagbok, Grønland 1908-1909. "Flora". Severin Liavaags Ekspedition. Unpublished journal Code N018. - Oslo, Norsk Polarinstitutt. Available at the library of Norsk Polarinstitutt, Middelthunsgate 29, P.O. Box 5072, Majorstua, N-0301 Oslo.

Brandal, A. 1930. Dagbok ført av Adolf Brandal under overvintring på Østgrønland, 1908-1909. - Norges Svalbard- og

Ishavsundersøkelser 10: 73 pp.

Breiwick, J. M., Mitchell, E. D. & Chapman, D. G. 1981. Estimated initial population size of the Bering Sea stock of bowhead whales (Balaena mysticetus): An iterative method. -Fishery Bulletin 78(4): 843-853.

Breiwick, J. M. & Mitchell, E. D. 1983. Estimated initial population size of the Bering Sea stock of bowhead whales (Balaena mysticetus) from logbook and other catch data. - Rep. int. Whal. Commn, Spec. Issue 5: 147-151.

Böhm, E., Hopkins, T.S. & Minnett, P.J. 1997. Passive microwave observations of the Northeast Water Polynya interannual variability: 1978-1994. - J. Mar. Syst. 10(1-4): 87-98.

Chapman, F. S. 1932. Northern lights. - London, Chatto & Windus: 304 pp.

Caughley, G. 1977. Analysis of vertebrate populations. - New York, John Wiley & Sons: 234 pp.

Chapskii, K. K. 1936. The walrus of the Kara Sea. – Trudy Vsesoiuz. Arkticheskogo Institute 67 (Transactions of the Arctic Institute 67, Leningrad. Translated by F. H. Fay and B. A. Fay): 124 pp.

Clavering, D. C. 1830. Journal of a Voyage to Spitzbergen, and the East Coast of Greenland in H. M. S. Griper. - London,

Edited by J. Smith. 8 Vols.

Cronin, M. A., Hills, S., Born, E. W. & Patton, J. C. 1994. Mitochondrial DNA variation in Atlantic and Pacific walruses. -Can. J. Zool. 72: 1035-1043.

Dahl, K. R. 1924. Paa Isflage langs Østgrønland. Motorskonnerten Teddy's Forlis i Ishavet og Besætningens Frelse. - København, Hage & Clausens Forlag. J. Fr. Clausen: 213 pp.

Dalskov, F. 1938-39. Dagbog. Unpublished journal A265 Lb nr. 152. - Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at the archives of Arktisk Institut, Strandgade 100H, 1401 Copenhagen K.

Degerbøl, M. 1937. A Contribution to the Investigation of the Fauna of the Blosseville Coast, East Greenland, with special Reference to Zoogeography. - Meddr Grønland 194 (19): 36 pp. + 1 plate.

DeMaster, D. P. 1984. An analysis of a hypothetical population of walruses, 77-80. - In: F.H. Fay & G. A. Fedoseev (eds.). Soviet-American Cooperative Research on Marine Mammals. Volume 1 - Pinnipeds. NOAA Technical Report NMFS 12: 104 pp

Dietz, R. 1984. Studies of distribution and presence of marine mammals in the Greenland Sea, 29-32. - In: T. Vinje (ed.). The Fram Strait Cruise with M/S "Lance", 17-31 August

1984. Norsk Polarinstitutt Rapportserie nr. 18: 34 pp. Dietz, R. & Andersen, O.G.N. 1984. Status over dyre- og plantelivet i Nordgrønland (Humboldt Gletscher - Independence Fjord). Del 1: Pattedyr og fugle. - Rapport til Råstofforvaltningen for Grønland og Grønlands Fiskeri- og Miljøundersøgelser fra Danbiu ApS (Biological Consultants), Henningsens Allé 58, 2900 Hellerup: 133 pp. Dietz, R. & Joensen, S. 1986. Rapport over indsamling af ma-

rine pattedyr og fugle i Scoresby Sund distrikt, 9.5 - 22.6. 1986. - Unpublished report. Available at Department of Arctic Environment (National Environmental Research Institute), Tagensvej 135, DK-2200 Copenhagen N.

Dietz, R., Heide-Jørgensen, M. P. & Born, E. W. 1985. Havpattedyr i Østgrønland: En litteraturundersøgelse. - Rapport til Råstofforvaltningen for Grønland og Grønlands Fiskeri- og Miljøundersøgelser fra Danbiu ApS (Biological Consultants), Henningsens Allé 58, 2900 Hellerup: 277 pp. (With English

Drastrup, E. 1932. Blandt danske og norske Fangstmænd i Nordøstgrønland. - København, Gyldendalske Boghandel:

- Eberhardt, L. L. 1992. An analysis of procedures for implementing the dynamic response method. - Marine Mammal Science 8: 201-212.
- Estes, J. A. & Gilbert, J. R. 1978. Evaluation of an aerial survey of Pacific walruses (Odobenus rosmarus divergens). - J. Fish. Res. Board Can. 35: 1130-1140.
- Emkjær, D. E. 1944a. Brev til J. G. Jennov, 20. December 1944. Unpublished letter A265 Lb. nr. 286. - Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at the archives of Arktisk Institut, Strandgade 100H, 1401 Copenhagen K.

Emkjær, D. E. 1944b. Brev til J. G. Jennov, 21. December 1944. Unpublished letter A265 Lb. nr. 286. - Copenhagen, Arktisk

Institut. Available at Ibid.

Fay, F. H. 1982. Ecology and biology of the Pacific walrus, Odobenus rosmarus divergens Illiger. - Washington D.C.,

- North American Fauna No. 74, USFWS, USDI: 279 pp. Fay, F. H. & Lowry, L. F. 1981. Seasonal use and feeding habits of walruses in the proposed Bristol Bay clam fishery. - Anchorage, AK. North Pacific Fishery Management Council. Final report, contract 80-3: 61 pp.
- Fay, F. H. & Stoker, S. W. 1982a. Analysis of reproductive organs and stomach contents from walruses taken in the Alaskan native harvest, spring 1980.- Anchorage, AK. U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service Final report, contract 14-16-0007-81-5216: 86 pp. Fay, F. H. & Stoker, S. W. 1982b. Reproductive success and

feeding habits of walruses taken in the 1982 spring harvest. with comparisons from previous years. - Nome, AK. Eskimo

Walrus Commission. Final report: 91 pp. Fay, F. H., Bukhtiyarov, Y. A., Stoker, S.W. & Shults, L. M. 1984. Foods of the Pacific walrus in winter and spring in the Bering Sea, 81-88. - In: F. H. Fay & G. A. Fedoseev (eds.). Soviet-American Cooperative Research on Marine Mammals. Volume 1 - Pinnipeds. NOAA Technical Report NMFS 12:104 pp

Fay, F. H., Kelly, B. P. & Sease, J. L. 1989. Managing the exploitation of Pacific walruses: a tragedy of delayed response and poor communication. - Marine mammal Science 5: 1-6.

- Fay, F. H., Sease, J. L. & Merrick, R. L. 1990. Predation on ringed seal. *Phoca hispida*, and a black guillemot, *Cepphus* grylle, by a Pacific walrus, Odobenus rosmarus rosmarus. -Marine Mammal Science 6(4): 348-349.
- Fay, F. H., Burns, J. J., Stoker, S.W. & Grundy, J. S. 1994. The struck-and-lost factor in Alaskan walrus harvests, 1952-1972. - Arctic 47(4): 368-373.
- Fay, F. H., Eberhardt, L. L., Kelly, B. P., Burns, J. J. & Quakenbush, L. T. 1997. Status of the Pacific walrus population. 1950-1989. - Marine Mammal Science 13(4): 537-565.
- Fischer, K. 1982. Hyttebogsoptegnelser fra Danmarkshavn. Unpublished notes. Available at Department of Arctic Envi-

- ronment (National Environmental Research Institute), Tagensvej 135, DK-2200 Copenhagen N.
- Fischer, K. 1983. Polarsommer. København, Forlaget Komma: 132 pp.
- Freuchen, P. 1921. Om Hvalrossens Forekomst og Vandringer ved Grønlands Vestkyst. - København. Videnskabelige Meddelelser Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening 72: 237-249 (Translated: Distribution and migration of walruses along the western coast of Greenland. Fisheries Research Board of Canada Translations Series 2383: 14 pp.).

Friis, A. 1909. Danmarks Ekspeditionen til Grønlands Nordøst-

kyst. - København, Gyldendal: 670 pp.

Friis, A. 1925. Arktiske Jagter. – København: 206 pp.

- Fukuyama, A.K. & Oliver, J.S 1985. Sea star and walrus predation on bivalves in Norton Sound, Bering Sea, Alaska. -Ophelia 24(1): 17-36.
- Génsbøl, B. 1978. Grønlands Natur. Forlaget Hamlet: 91 pp. Giæver, J. 1937. Kaptein Knudsens Ishavsferder. - Norges Svalbard- og Ishavsundersøkelser 38: 137 pp.
- Giæver, J. 1939. Den norske Fangstvirksomheten på Østgrønland, 7-57.- In: Dansk og Norsk Fangstvirksomhed paa Østgrønland. - København, Ejnar Munksgård. Publikationer om Østgrønland Nr. 8.

Giæver, J. 1944. Turister og jegere i Ishavet. - Oslo, Tanums Forlag: 160 pp

- Giæver, J. 1955. Dyretråkk. Oslo, Tiden Norsk Forlag: 214 pp. Gjertz, I. 1990. Walrus predation of seabirds. - Polar Record 26:
- Gjertz, I. &. Wiig, Ø. 1992. Feeding of walrus Odobenus rosmarus in Svalbard. - Polar Record 28(164): 57-59
- Gjertz, I. &. Wiig, Ø. 1994. Past and present distribution of walruses in Svalbard in summer. - Arctic 47: 34-42.
- Gjertz, I. &. Wiig, Ø. 1995. The number of walruses (Odobenus rosmarus) in Svalbard in summer. - Polar Biology 15: 527-
- Glahder, C. 1990. Baggrundsundersøgelser ved Skærgården, 1990. Indsamling af marine og limniske prøver til fastlæggelse af baggrundsniveauet i forbindelse med Corona Corporation og Platinova Resources Ltd.'s efterforskningkoncession. - Copenhagen. Report from Grønlands Miljøundersøgelser: 35 pp.
- Glahder, C. 1992. Hunting in Kangerlussuaq, East Greenland 1951-1991. An Interview-investigation. - Greenland Environmental Research Institute Report Series (1): 201 pp.
- Glahder, C. 1995. Hunting in Kangerlussuaq, East Greenland 1951-1991. An assessment of local knowledge. - Meddr Grønland, Man & Society 19: 86 pp.
- Gray, R. 1889. Notes on a voyage to the Greenland Sea in 1888. - Zoologist 13 (145): 1-9.
- Gray, R. W. 1927. The Walrus. Nature 119 (3008): 923.
- Gray, R. W. 1929. The Peterhead Whalers. An Epic of the North. Extract from Buchan Observer, Feb. - Oct. 1929: 53 pp.
- Gray, R. W. 1933. Peterhead sealers and whalers: A contribution to the history of the whaling industry. - Scottish Naturalist 201: 97-104.
- Gray, R. W. 1942. Peterhead and the Greenland Sea. Transactions of the Buchan Club 16: 99-127.
- Grødahl, O. 1914. Article in "Signal" 31 January 1914 fide Sæther 1936.
- Halliday, G. & Higgs, W. J. 1980. British North-east Greenland Expedition 1980. - Unpublished report held by Department of Arctic Environment (National Environmental Research Institute), Tagensvej 135, DK-2200 Copenhagen N, Denmark.
- Hanken, N. 1934-37. Dagbok, Kap Herschell. Unpublished journal Code P101. Oslo, Norsk Polarinstitutt. Available at the library of Norsk Polarinstitutt, Middelthunsgate 29, P.O.
- Box 5072, Majorstua, N-0301 Oslo. Hanken, N. 1935-36. Dagbok fra Østgrønland. Unpublished journal Code N063. - Oslo, Norsk Polarinstitutt. Available at
- Hansen, Aa. 1944. Brev til J. G. Jennov, 19. December 1944. Unpublished letter A265 Lb. nr. 286. - Copenhagen, Arktisk

Institut. Available at the archives of Arktisk Institut, Strand-

gade 100H, DK-1401 Copenhagen K.

Hansen, G. & Jennov, J. G. (year not stated). Brev af 5. februar til Grønlands Styrelse vedrørende fangstregler i Nordøst Grønland. Unpublished letter concerning hunting regulations in Northeast Greenland A 267: 2 pp. – Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at the archives of Arktisk Institut, Strandgade 100H, DK-1401 Copenhagen K.

Hartz, N. 1902. Beretningen om Skibsexpeditionen til Grøn-

lands Østkyst. - Meddr Grønland 27(3): 153-181.

Heide-Jørgensen, M. P., Härkönen, T. J. 1988. Rebuilding seal stocks in the Kattegat-Skagerrak. – Marine Mammal Science 4(3): 231-246.

Hennings, P. 1936-41. Breve og noter fra Dove Bugt. Unpublished notes A265-296. – Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at the archives of Arktisk Institut, Strandgade 100H, DK-1401 Copenhagen K.

Hennings, P. 1939-40. Dagbog. Unpublished journal A265 Lb. nr. 157. – Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at the archives of Arktisk Institut, Strandgade 100H, DK-1401 Co-

penhagen K.

- Hennings, P. 1941. Brev til Schultz [C. H.]. Year not stated [pre-sumably 1941]. Unpublished letter A265 Lb. nr. 296. Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at the archives of Arktisk Institut, Strandgade 100H, DK-1401 Copenhagen K.
- Higgins, A. K. 1989. A short history of exploration in North-east
   Greenland with an appendix of place names 76° 77° 10' N.
   Copenhagen. Report by The Geological Survey of Greenland: 19 pp. + 3 maps.
- Hills, S. 1992a. Terrestrial hauling out behavior of Pacific walruses in Bristol Bay, Alaska, 1987-1991. Chapter 3, 39-70. In:
   Hills, S. 1992. The effect of spatial and temporal variability on population assessment of pacific walruses. Ph.D. Dissertation, University of Maine, December 1992: 120 pp.

Hills, S. 1992b. Evidence of trends in the Pacific walrus popula-

tion., 97-109. In: Ibid.

- Hjort, C. 1981. Kvartärgeologisk strandhugg på Nordostgrönland, 83-89 In: Expedition Ymer-80. Generalstabens Litografiske Anstalts Förlag, Stockholm: 176 pp.
- Holm, G. 1887. Ethnologisk Skizze af Angmagsalikkerne. Meddr Grønland 10: 43-166.
- Holm, G. & Petersen, J. 1921. Angmagssalik distrikt. Meddr Grønland 61: 560-561.
- Hvidberg, A. 1932. Pelsjægerliv i Nordøstgrønland. København, Hage & Clausens Forlag. J.Fr. Clausen: 146 pp.
- Hubberten, H.-W. 1995. Summary and itinerary, 1-10. *In:* H.-W.
  Hubberten (ed.). Die Expedition ARKTIS-X/2 mit FS "Polarstern" 1994. Berichte zur Polarforschung 174, '95: 186 pp.
  Høegh, H. 1931. En lille Indberetning fra Scoresbysund. Un-
- Høegh, H. 1931. En lille Indberetning fra Scoresbysund. Unpublished letter 31 July 1931 to Captain E. Mikkelsen. Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at the archives of Arktisk Institut, Strandgade 100H, DK-1401 Copenhagen K.

Iversen, T. 1936. Sydøstgrønland. Jan Mayen. – Fiskeridirektoratets Skrifter 5(1): 3-100.

- Isachsen, G. 1922. Norske Fangstmenns Ferder til Grønland. Kristiania, Det Norske Geografiske Selskabs Aarbok 1919-21: 201-261.
- Isachsen, G. 1925. Grønland og Grønlandsisen. Oslo, J. W. Cappelens Forlag: 248 pp.
- Isachsen, G. & Isachsen, F. 1932. Norske Fangstmenns og Fiskeres Ferder til Grønland 1922-1931. Særtrykk av Norsk Geografisk Tidsskrift 4 (1-3). Norges Svalbard og Ishavsundersøkelser Meddelelse nr. 18: 74 pp.
- Jennov, J. G. 1930-31. Rapport om fangstaktiviteten på Sabine Ø. Unpublished report A265 Lb. nr. 129. – Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at the archives of Arktisk Institut, Strandgade 100H, DK-1401 Copenhagen K.
- Jennov, J. G. 1933. Rapport fra sommerekspeditionen. Unpublished report A265 Lb. nr. 130. Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at *Ibid*.
- Jennov, J. G. 1935. Østgrønlandsk Fangstkompani "Nanok's" "Gefion"-ekspedition til Danmarkshavn og Hvalrosodden

Juli-September 1932 og nogle lagttagelser vedrørende Isforhold ved den grønlandske Nordøstkyst. – Publikationer om Østgrønland 2: 54 pp.

Jennov, J. G. 1939a. Rapport fra sommerekspeditionen. Unpublished report A265 Lb. nr. 134. – Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at the archives of Arktisk Institut, Strandgade 100H, DK-1401 Copenhagen K.

Jennov, J. G. 1939b. Østgrønlandsk Fangstkompagni Nanok A/S. 7-123. In: Dansk og Norsk Fangstvirksomhed paa Østgrønland. – København. Ejnar Munksgård. Publikationer om

Østgrønland Nr. 8.

Jennov, J. G. 1945a. Moskusoksebestanden i Nordøstgrønland og nogle spredte iagttagelser og betragtninger vedrørende dyrelivet i Nordøstgrønland. – Østgrønlandsk Fangstkompani Nanok A/S. København, Eget forlag: 128 pp.

Jennov, J. G. 1945b. Nogle spredte iagttagelser og betragtninger vedrørende dyrelivet i Nordøstgrønland. Manuscript A265 Lb.nr. 203: 45 pp. – Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at the archives of Arktisk Institut, Strandgade 100H, DK-1401 Copenhagen K.

Jennov, J. G. 1948. Rapport fra sommerekspeditionen. Unpublished report A265 Lb.nr. 138. – Copenhagen, Arktisk Insti-

tut. Available at Ibid.

- Jennov, J. G. 1949. Rapport fra sommerekspeditionen. Unpublished report A265 Lb.nr. 139. Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at *Ibid*.
- Jennov, J. G. 1959. På Jagt efter Hvalros med Bøsse og Kamera.
   Unpublished manuscript 14 October 1959: 8 pp. Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at *Ibid*.
- Jennov, J. G. 1965 (year uncertain). Med Nanok til Nordøstgrønland. Manuscript A265-126: 2 pp. – Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at *Ibid*.
- Jensen, B. 1938-39. Dagbog. Unpublished journal A265 Lb. nr. 153. – Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at *Ibid*.
- Jensen, C. 1938-39. Dagbog. Unpublished journal A265 Lb. nr. 154. – Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at *Ibid*.
- Jensen, H. L. 1919. Rapport fra en rejse fra Stormnæs til Hvalrosodden, 1919. Unpublished journal A267 Lb. nr. 39. – Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at *Ibid*.
- Jensen, H. L. 1922a. Rapport fra Germaniahavn 21. august 1922 til direktør N.C. Møller A/S Østgrønlands Kompagni. Unpublished journal A267 Lb. nr. 40. – Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at *Ibid*.
- Jensen, H. L. 1922b. Brev fra Germaniahavn 22. august 1922 til Manniche. Unpublished letter A267 Lb. nr. 41. – Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at *Ibid*.
- Jensen, H. L. 1922c. Rapport 1919-1922. Unpublished journal A267 Lb. nr. 40. – Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at *Ibid*.
- Jensen, H. L. 1922-23. Dagbog, 1922-23. Unpublished journal A267 Lb. nr. 43. – Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at *lbid*.
- Jensen, H. L. 1936-1938. Dagbog. Unpublished journal A265 Lb. nr. 244. – Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at *Ibid*.
- Jensen, J. 1928. Brev til J. G. Jennov. Unpublished letter A265 Lb. nr. 245. – Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at *Ibid*. Jensen, S. 1909. Mammals observed on Amdrup's journeys to East Greenland 1898-1900. – Meddr Grønland 29(1): 1-62.
- Johansen, F. 1910. Observations on seals (Pinnipedia) and whales (Cetacea) made on the Danmark-Expedition 1906-08. Meddr Grønland 45: 201-224
- Johnsen, P. 1953. Birds and mammals of the Peary Land in North Greenland, including notes from Northeast Greenland 1953. – Meddr Grønland 128(6): 135 pp + maps.
- Joiris, C. 1991. Summer distribution and ecological role of seabirds and marine mammals in the Norwegian and Greenland Seas (June 1988). – J. Mar. Syst. 3: 73-89.
- Joiris, C. & Tahon, J. 1992. Distribution and food intake of seabirds and marine mammals in the Norwegian and Greenland Seas (July 1988). 113-133. *In:* J.J. Symoens (ed.). Proceedings of Symposium "Whales: Biology-Threats-Conservation". Brussels, 5-7 June 1991.

Joiris, C., Tahon, J. & Elander, M. 1992. Seabirds and marine mammals at sea, 57-60. – *In:* G. Kattner (ed.). The Expedition ARKTIS VIII/1 of RV "Polarstern" 1991. – Berichte zur Polarforschung 113: 75 pp.

Karlsbak, J. 1927-28. Dagbok på Hird ekspedisjonen, 1927-28. Unpublished journal Code N142. - Oslo, Norsk Polarinstitutt. Available at the library of Norsk Polarinstitutt, Middelthuns-

gate 29, P.O. Box 5072, Majorstua, N-0301 Oslo.

Karlsbak, J. 1928-29. Dagbok II. Bak Østgrønlands Ismur Høsten og Vinteren 1928-29. Unpublished journal Code N143. -Oslo, Norsk Polarinstitutt. Available at Ibid.

Kapel, C. M. & Berg, T. 1994. Summarized observations of mammals, 159-162.- In: H.-J. Hirche & G. Kattner (eds.). The 1993 Northeast Water Expedition Scientific cruise report of RV "Polarstern" Arctic cruises ARK IX/2 and 3, USCG "Polar Sea" cruise NEWP and the NEWland expedition. -Berichte zur Polarforschung 142: 190 pp.

Kapel, F.O. & Rosing-Asvid, A. 1996. Seal hunting statistics for Greenland 1993 and 1994, according to a new system of collecting information, compared to the previous Lists-of-Game.

NAFO Sci. Coun. Studies, 26: 71-86.

Kinnear, N. B. 1907. Journal of a whaling voyage in S.Y. Scotia to the Greenland Seas, 15 April to 6 August 1907. - Unpublished manuscript. Available at British Museum of Natural History, London.

Kmunke, R. 1910. Auf der Eisbären und Moschusochsen. Tagebuchblätter der Jagderlebnisse in Ostgrönland. - Wien.

Wilhelm Frick: 125 pp.

Knudsen, R. 1889. Sælfangeren D/S Heklas Reise paa Nordishavet og til Østgrønland 1889, 18-31. - In: J. Giæver 1937. Kaptein Ragnvald Knudsens Ishavsferder. Norges Svalbardog Ishavs-undersøkelser Meddelelse Nr. 38: 137 pp

Knudsen, R. 1890. Kapt. R. Knudsens fangstrejse til Østkysten af Grønland 1889, med det norske sælfangerdampskib "Hek-

la". - Geografisk Tidsskrift 9-10: 143-148

Knudsen, R. 1892. Sælfangeren Heklas Reise til Scoresbysund og Overvintring der med den danske Ryder-Ekspedition 1891-92, 32-133. - In: J. Giæver 1937. Kaptein Ragnvald Knudsens Ishavsferder. Norges Svalbard- og Ishavsundersøkelser Meddelelse Nr. 38: 137 pp.

Knuth, E. 1940. Under det nordligste Dannebrog. Beretning om dansk Nordøstgrønlands Ekspedition 1938-39 udsendt af Alf Trolle, Ebbe Munck og Eigil Knuth til Minde om Danmark-Ekspeditionen. - København, Gyldendalske Boghandel. Nordisk Forlag: 205 pp.

Knuth, E. 1965. Pearylands's arkæologi 1. - Naturens Verden

1965: 170-184.

Knuth, E. 1968. The Independence II bone artifacts and the Dorset-evidence in North Greenland. - Folk 10: 61-80.

Knuth, E. 1981. Greenland news from 81° and 83° North. -Folk 23: 91-111

Knutsen, W. 1992. Mitt Arktis. Norges ukjente polarkjempe fortæller om 33 eventyrlige år (1936-1969) i Arktis til sin sønn Will C. Knutsen. - Oslo, Grøndahl og Dreyers Forlag AS: 251 pp.

Koch, J. P. 1913. Gennem den hvide Ørken. Den danske Forskningsrejse tværsover Nordgrønland 1912-13. - København,

Gyldendalske Boghandel. Nordisk Forlag: 286 pp. Koch. L. 1928. Dansk Arbejde i Østgrønland. – "Ymer", Tidskrift utgiven av Svenska Sälskabet för Antropologi och Geografi, Häft 3: 253-281.

Koch, L. 1930. Report on the Geological Expedition to East Greenland 1926-27. - Meddr Grønland 76(6): 227-287.

Koch, L. 1945. The East Greenland Ice. - Meddr Grønland 130(3): 373 pp.

Koch, L. 1953. Central-Østgrønland I. - Tidsskriftet Grønland

Kristensen, N. M., & Kristensen, R. M. 1993. Nordøstvandspolynya – ørken eller oase i havet ud for Nordøstgrønland. – Forskning i Grønland/tusaat 1/93: 14-20.

Kristoffersen, F. 1969. Jæger og fangstmand. - København, Ny Nordisk Forlag. Arnold Busck: 185 pp.

Krogh, R. von 1932. Norske Ekspedisjoner til Grønlands Østkyst og norsk Virksomhet i Grønlandsisen og på Øst-Grønland. – Norsk Tidsskrift for Sjøvesen: 109-119.

Larsen, H. 1934. Dødemandsbugten. An eskimo settlement on

Clavering Island. – Meddr Grønland 102 (1): 185 pp. Larsen, K. 1941-42. Del af dagbøger, Hvalrosodden, 1919-21, 1941-42. Bass Rock, 1923-24. Unpublished journals A267 Lb. nr. 44. - Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at the archives of Arktisk Institut, Strandgade 100H, DK-1401 Copenhagen K.

Larsen, H. E. 1951. Dagbog. Unpublished journal A265 Lb. nr. 169. - Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at Ibid.

Liavaag, S. 1908-1909. Dagbok ført på Grønland, 1908-1909. Unpublished journal Code N087. - Oslo, Norsk Polarinstitutt. Available at the library of Norsk Polarinstitutt, Middelthunsgate 29, P.O. Box 5072, Majorstua N-0301 Oslo.

Livingstone-Learmonth, W. 1888. Diary from a journey to the Greenland Sea. - London. Unpublished manuscript available at British Museum of Natural History. London.

Lowry, L. L. & Fay, F. H. 1984. Seal eating by walruses in the Bering and Chuckchi seas. - Polar Biology 3: 11-18.

Lund, V. S. 1928. Brev til J.G. Jennov, 11. november 1928. Unpublished letter A265 Lb. nr. 245. - Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at the archives of Arktisk Institut. Strandgade 100H, 1401 Copenhagen K.

Lønø, O. 1964. Den norske fangstvirksomheten på Øst-Grønland fra 1938 til 1959. – Polarårboken 1963-64. Oslo, Norsk

Polarklubb: 79-123.

Lønø, O. 1972. The catch of walrus (Odobenus rosmarus) in the areas of Svalbard, Novaja Zemlja, and Franz Josef Land. -

Norsk Polarinstitutts Årbok 1970: 199-212.

Løppenthin, B. 1932. Die Vogel Nordostgrönlands zwischen 73° 00' und 75° 30' N Br. samt Beobachtungsergebnisse von der dänischen Godthaab-Expedition 1930. Mit einer englischen Zusammenfassung und Übersicht die Vogel des Gebietes. - Meddr Grønland 91(6): 127 pp.

Maagaard, L. 1990. Observationer af hvalros (Odobenus rosmarus) i Dove Bugt, Nordøstgrønland, - Århus, Flora og

Fauna 1990 (1): 3-9.

Madsen, J. 1900. Polarjagt. Moskusoxer og Isbjørne. – Illustreret Tidende 21. Oktober, 42(3): 39-42

Madsen, M. 1989. Strandet i Østgrønland. To års kamp for livet efter Dagny's forlis. - Forlaget Komma: 119 pp.

Mansfield, A. W. 1958. The biology of the Atlantic walrus Odobenus rosmarus rosmarus (Linnaeus) in the eastern Canadian Arctic. - Fisheries Research Board of Canada MS Rept. Ser. (Biology) No. 653: 146 pp.

Mansfield, A. W. 1966. The walrus in Canada's arctic. - Cana-

dian Geographical Journal 72(3): 88-95.

Mansfield, A.W. 1973. The Atlantic walrus *Odobenus rosmarus* in Canada and Greenland, p. 69-79. In: Seals. Proceedings of a Working Meeting of Seal Specialists on Threatened and Depleted Seals of the World, held under auspices of the Survival Service Commission of IUCN, 18-19 August 1972 at the University of Guelph, Ontario, Canada. - IUCN Publications New Series, Supplementary Paper 39: 179 pp.

Mathiassen, T. 1933. Prehistory of the Angmagssalik Eskimos.

Meddr Grønland 92(4): 158 pp. + 11 plates.

Meltofte, H. 1974. Dagbog fra Scoresby Sund 1974. - Unpublished journal. Copy held at Department of Arctic Environment (National Environmental Research Institute), Tagensvej 135, DK-2200 Copenhagen N.

Meltofte, H. 1976. Observationer af fugle og pattedyr i Nordøst-grønland mellem 74° 30' og 76° 00' N maj-aug. 1976. – Un-published journal. Copy held at Department of Arctic Environment (Environmental Research Institute), Tagensvej 135. DK-2200 Copenhagen N.

Mikkelsen, E. 1922. Alabama Ekspeditionen til Grønlands Nordøstkyst, 1909-1912. – Meddr Grønland 52 (1): 142 pp.

Mikkelsen, E. 1924. Rapport over Ekspeditionen til Scoresbysund med Formaal at forberede dens Kolonisering. - Unpublished report, 19 pp. - Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at the archives of Arktisk Institut, Strandgade 100H, DK-1401 Copenhagen K.

Mikkelsen, E. 1925. Ekspeditionen til Scoresbysund med det Formaal at Forberede Koloniseringen. - Geografisk Tidssk-

rift 28(3): 19 pp

Mikkelsen, E. 1956: Fangstlister fra Scoresby Sund (1925-1956). Unpublished catch statistics. - Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at the archives of Arktisk Institut, Strandgade 100H, DK-1401 Copenhagen K.

Mikkelsen, E. & Sveistrup, P. P. 1944. The East Greenlanders possibilities of existence. Their production and consumption.

– Meddr Grønland 134 (2): 244 pp.

Mikkelsen, P. S. 1994. Nordøstgrønland 1908-60 Fangstmandsperioden. - København, Dansk Polarcenter: 408 pp.

Miller, E. H. & Boness, D. J. 1983. Summer behavior of Atlantic walruses, Odobenus rosmarus rosmarus (L), N.W.T. (Can-

ada). – Z. Säugetierk. 48 (5): 298-313.

Minnett, P. J., Bignami, F., Böhm, E., Budéus, G., Galbraith, P. S., Gudmandsen, P., Hopkins, T. S., Ingram, R. G., Johnson, M. A., Niebauer, H. J., Ramseier, R. O. & Schneider, W. 1997. A summary of the formation and seasonal progression of the Northeast Water Polynya. - J. Mar. Syst. 10(1-4): 79-85.

Mosbech, A. 1990. Rapport fra Scoresby Sund 1990. - Unpublished notes. Held at Department of Arctic Environment (Environmental Research Institute), Tagensvej 135, DK-2200

Copenhagen N

Munck, E. 1924. Med "Grønland" til Scoresby Sund - Dagbogsoptegnelser af Letmatros, Stud. polit Ebbe Munck. – Unpublished journal. - Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at the archives of Arktisk Institut, Strandgade 100H, DK-1401 Copenhagen K.

Munsterhjelm, L. 1937. Blant Isbjørnar och Myskoxar på Nordost-Grönland. - Stockholm, Fahlcrantz: 182 pp.

Nathorst, A. G. 1900. Två Somrar i Norra Ishafvet. – Stockholm, Vol I: 352pp. Vol II: 414 pp.

Nielsen, H. 1919-21. Dagbog fra Germaniahavn. Unpublished journal A267 Lb. nr. 46. - Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at the archives of Arktisk Institut, Strandgade 100H, 1401 Copenhagen K.

Nielsen, H. V. 1944a. Brev til direktør Jennov "Nanok", København 19. december 1944. Unpublished letter A265 Lb. nr. 286. - Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at the archives of Arktisk Institut, Strandgade 100H, 1401 Copenhagen K.

Nielsen, H. V. 1944b. Brev med noter fra Nordøst Grønland til direktør Jennov "Nanok". Unpublished letter A265 Lb. nr. 286. - Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at Ibid.

Nielsen, H. V. 1944c. Brev til direktør Jennov "Nanok", København 21. december 1944. Unpublished letter A265 Lb. nr. 286. – Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at Ibid.

- Nielsen, P. & Valeur, H. 1994. Satellite based ice charts. Greenland Sea, January 1993-June 1994. Prepared for the MAST-II Programme under EC contract MAS2-CT93-0057. - Copenhagen. Danish Meteorological Institute Data Report 94-2: unpaginated.
- Nooter, G. 1972/73: Change in a hunting community in East Greenland. - Folk 14-15: 164-204.
- Ockelmann, K. 1958. Marine Lamellibranchiata. Meddr Grønland 122(4): 256 pp + plates.
- Olrik, H. 1916: Forslag om at bebygge Scoresby Sund-egnen i Østgrønland ved vestgrønlandske Sælfangere. Det Grønlandske Selskabs Skrifter 3: 13 pp.
- Orléan, P. Duc de 1911. Hunters and Hunting in the Arctic (Transl. G. Richards). - David Nutt, London: 204 pp
- Orvin, A. K. 1931. Ekspedisjonen til Østgrønland med Veslekari sommeren 1929. – Norsk Geografisk Tidsskrift 3 (2-3): 89-146
- Orvin, A. K. 1934: Norges Svalbard og Ishavsundersøkelsers Ekspedisjoner til Nordøst-Grønland i Årene 1931-33. Norges Svalbard- og Ishavsundersøkelser 25: 31 pp.
- Payer, J. 1877a. Upptäcktsresor i Norra Polarhafvet. Stockholm, Albert Bonniers Förlag: 464 pp.

Payer, J. 1877b. Den østrigsk-ungarnske Nordpol-Ekspedition i Aarene 1872-1874. - København: 667 pp.

Pedersen, A. 1926. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Säugetier- und Vogelfauna der Ostküste Grönlands. - Meddr Grønland 68 (3): 149-249

Pedersen, A. 1930. Fortgesetzte Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Säugetier- und Vogelfauna der Ostküste Grönlands. - Meddr Grønland 77(5): 344-506.

Pedersen, A. 1934. Polardyr. - Gyldendal, København: 150 pp. Pedersen, A. 1942. Säugetiere und Vögel. - Meddr Grønland 128(2): 119 pp

Pedersen, A. 1951. Rosmarus – en beretning om hvalrossens liv og historie. - København, Gyldendal: 98 pp.

Pedersen, A. 1960. Sammentræf med hvalrosser. - Tidsskriftet Grønland 1960: 93-102.

Peters, W. 1874. Die zweite deutsche Nordpolarfährt in den Jahren 1869 und 1870 unter Führung des Kapitän Karl Koldewey. - Leipzig, F. A. Brockhaus: 157-169.

Petersen, G. H. 1978. Life cycles and population dynamics of marine benthic bivalves from the Disko Bugt area of West Greenland. - Ophelia 17(1): 95-120.

Petersen, J. 1921: Rapport over observationer i Nordøst Grønland. Unpublished report A267 Lb. nr. 48. - Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at the archives of Arktisk Institut, Strandgade 100H, 1401 Copenhagen K.

Petersen, J. 1926: Dagbog fra Scoresby Sund 1925-26. Unpublished journal. - Copenhagen, Rigsarkivet. Available at Rigsarkivet, Rigsdagsgården 9, DK-1812, Copenhagen K

Petersen, J. 1957: Kolonibestyrer Johan Petersens Ujuâts Dagbøger fra Østgrønland 1894-1935 ved B. Rosenkilde Nielsen. Det Grønlandske Selskabs Skrifter XIX: 188 pp.

Petersen, M. K. 1994. Feltrapport. Fugle og Pattedyrobservationer i Grønlandshavet 17.08. - 08.09. 1994. - Unpublished report prepared for Greenland Environmental Research Institute: 8 pp. Held at Department of Arctic Environment (National Environmental Research Institute), Tagensvej 135, DK-2200 Copenhagen N, Denmark.

Piepenburg, D. 1988. Zur Zusammenfassung der Bodenfauna in der westlichen Fram-Strasse. - Berichte zur Polarforschung

52: 118 pp.

- Piepenburg, D., Ambrose Jr., W. G., Brandt, A., Renaud, P. E. & Ahrens, M. J. 1995. The Influence of Water Column Processes on Benthic Distribution Patterns in the Northeast Water Polynya, p. 63. - In: Book of Abstracts. NorthEast Water Polynya Symposium 1-5 May 1995, Helsingør, Denmark: 87
- Poulsen, K. 1900. Den Østgrønlandske Expedition 1898-1900. Kapitel III. Zoologiske Meddelelser. - Geografisk Tidsskrift 15 (1899-1900), København: 69-71.
- Poulsen, I. 1938-39. Oplysninger om Nordøstgrønland. Vejrforhold og dyrelivet iagttaget fra Eskimonæs, 1938-39. Unpublished notes A265-331. - Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at the archives of Arktisk Institut, Strandgade 100H, 1401 Copenhagen K.

Quennerstedt, A. 1868. Anteckningar om Djurlifvet i Ishafvet mellan Spetsbergen och Grönland. - Kungliga Svenska Vetenskaps-Akademiens Handlingar 7(3): 35 pp. + 3 plates.

- Rasmussen, J. K. 1925. Scoresby Sund Expeditionen 1924-25. Unpublished journal. - Copenhagen, Arktisk Institut. Available at the archives of Arktisk Institut, Strandgade 100H, 1401 Copenhagen K.
- Reeves, R. R. 1978. Atlantic walrus (Odobenus rosmarus rosmarus): A literature survey and status report. - U. S. Department of Interior. Fish and Wildlife Service. Wildlife Research Report 10: 41 pp.

Robert-Lamblin, J. 1986. Ammassalik, East Greenland - end or persistence of an isolate? Anthropological and demographical study on change. - Meddr Grønland 10: 186 pp.

Ryder, L. 1895. Beretning om den Østgrønlandske Expedition 1891-92. - Meddr Grønland 17: 158 pp.

Sandell, H. T. & Sandell, B. 1991. Archaeology and environment in the Scoresby Sund fjord. Ethno-archaelogical investigation of the last Thule culture of Northeast Greenland. -

Meddr Grønland, Man & Society 14: 150 pp. Schneider, W. & Budéus, G. 1994. The North East Water Polynya (Greenland) I. A physical concept of its generation. - Po-

lar Biology 14: 1-9. Schneider, W. & Budéus, G. 1997. A note on Norske Ø Ice Barrier (Northeast Greenland), viewed by Landsat 5TM .-

J.Mar.Syst. 10(1-4): 99-106.

Sease, J. L. & Chapman, D. G. 1988. Pacific walrus Odobenus rosmarus divergens, 17-38. - In: J.W. Lentfer (ed.). Selected marine mammals of Alaska. Species account with research and management recommendations. - Washington, D.C. Marine Mammal Commission: 175 pp.

Siegstad, H. 1989. Kangerlussuaq – en aktiv fangstplads. – Forskning i Grønland/tusaat 1-2: 55-59. Scoresby, W. Jr. 1820. An Account of the Arctic Regions with a

History and Description of the Northern Whale-fishery. Edingburgh, Archibald Constable and Co., Vol. 1: 551 pp.

- Scoresby, W. J. 1823. Journal of a Voyage to the northern Whale fishery; including Researches and Discoveries on the eastern Coast of West Greenland, made in the Summer of 1822, in the Ship Baffin of Liverpool. – Edinburgh, Archibald Constable and Co. 1823. Whitby, Caedman Reprint 1980: 472 pp
- Smith, T. D. 1983. Changes in size of three dolphin (Stenella spp.) populations in the eastern tropical Pacific. - Fishery Bulletin 81: 1-13.
- Southwell, T. 1899. Notes on the Seal and Whale Fishery, 1898. - The Zoologist 3: 103-112.
- Spärck, R. 1933. Contributions to the Animal Ecology of the Franz Joseph Fjord and adjacent East Greenland Waters. I-II. - Meddr Grønland 100(1): 38 pp. + tables and plates

Spärck, R. 1953: Naturfredning i Grønland. - Tidsskriftet Grønland: 262-264.

- Stirling, I. Cleator, H. & Smith, T. G. 1981. Marine Mammals, 45-58. - In: I. Stirling & H. Cleator (eds.). Polynyas in the Canadian Arctic. - Canadian Wildlife Service Occasional Paper 45: 73 pp
- Storgaard, E. 1926: Under Dannebrog og Tricoloren paa Grønlands Østkyst. - København, Nyt Nordisk Forlag. Arnold
- Busck: 148 pp. Sulebak, P. 1930-32. Dagbok fra Østgrønland, juli 1930-juli 1932. Unpublished journal Code N059. - Oslo, Norsk Polarinstitutt. Available at the library of Norsk Polarinstitutt, Middelthunsgate 29, P.O. Box 5072, Majorstua N-0301 Oslo.

Sæther, C. S. 1936. Fangstmenn som Opdagere, 106-107 – In: Polar-Årboken 1936. Norsk Polarklubb. Oslo, Gyldendal

Norsk Forlag

Søder, R. 1991. Rapport over biologiske observationer i Nordøstgrønland ved marine seismiske undersøgelser aug.sep. 1991. - Unpublished report on field work, November 1991. Held at Department of Arctic Environment (National Environmental Research Institute), Tagensvej 135, DK-2200 Copenhagen N.

Sølberg, F. 1975. Beskrivelse af jagt og fangst i Scoresbysund. – Unpublished manuscript. Held at Department of Arctic Environment (National Environmental Research Institute), Tagensvej 135, DK-2200 Copenhagen N.

Sølberg, F. 1980. Jagten i Scoresbysund. – København, Borgen:

292 pp.

- Sørensen, S. 1948-49. Dagbok, Myggbukta, 1948-49. Unpublished journal Code P144. - Oslo, Norsk Polarinstitutt. Available at the library of Norsk Polarinstitutt, Middelthunsgate 29, P.O. Box 5072, Majorstua N-0301 Oslo.
- Sørensen, S. 1952-53. Dagbok, David Gray, Ottostrand, 1952- Unpublished journal Code P147. – Oslo, Norsk Polarinstitutt. Available at Ibid.
- Sørensen, S. 1953-54. Dagbok, Kap Herschell, 1952-53. Unpublished journal Code P148. - Oslo, Norsk Polarinstitutt. Available at Ibid.
- Taggart, S. J. 1987. Grouping behavior of Pacific walruses (Odobenus rosmarus divergens Illiger): an evolutionary per-.

spective. - Ph.D. Dissertation, University of California at

Santa Cruz: 152 pp.
Tahon, J. & Vens, V. 1994. Marine mammals and birds. ARK IX/3, 115-119. - In: H.-J. Hirche & G. Kattner (eds.). The 1993 Northeast Water Expedition Scientific cruise report of RV "Polarstern" Arctic cruises ARK IX/2 and 3, USCG "Polar Sea" cruise NEWP and the NEWland expedition. - Berichte zur Polarforschung 142: 190 pp. Thorson, G. 1933. Investigations on Shallow Water Animal

Communities in the Franz Joseph Fjord (East Greenland) and adjacent Waters. - Meddr Grønland 100 (2): 70 pp. + 3 plates.

Thorson, G. 1934. Marine Molluscs. - Meddr Grønland 104 (17): 8 pp.

Thorson, G. 1937. Fjordenes Udforskning, 119-141. – In: G. Thorson (ed.) 1937. Med Treårsekspeditionen til Christian X's Land.- København, Nordisk Forlag: 281 pp.

Thorson, G. 1953. Verdens dybeste Fjord. - Tidsskriftet Grønland: 368-373.

Thostrup, C. B. 1911. Ethnographic Description of the Eskimo Settlements and Stone Remains in North-East Greenland.

Meddr Grønland 44 (4): 177-355 + 6 plates. Tolløfsen, S. 1932-33. Nordøstgrønland, 1932-33. Unpublished journal Code N027. - Oslo, Norsk Polarinstitutt. Available at the library of Norsk Polarinstitutt, Middelthunsgate 29, P. O.

Box 5072, Majorstua N-0301 Oslo. Tolløfsen, S. 1933-34. Dagbok - Herschell, 1933-34. Unpublished journal Code N026. – Oslo, Norsk Polarinstitutt. Avail-

able at Ibid.

- Trolle, A. 1908. Rapport over den nordgående Slæderejse 1907 med Mylius Erichsens, Hagens og Brønlunds Rejse til Peary Kanalen og de Rejser, der dermed står i Forbindelse. Skrevet af Alf Trolle d. 11. August 1908 og afleveret til Danmark-Ekspeditionens Komité ved Hjemkomsten. - Publikationer om Østgrønland 1: 21-47.
- Vibe, C. 1939. Preliminary Investigation on Shallow Water Animal Communities in the Upernavik- and Thule districts (Northwest Greenland). - Meddr Grønland 124 (2): 43 pp. + 4 plates.
- Vibe, C. 1950. The Marine Mammals and the Marine Fauna in the Thule District (Northwest Greenland) with Observations on Ice Conditions in 1939-41. – Meddr Grønland 150(6): 115 pp.

Vibe, C. 1967. Arctic animals in relation to climatic fluctuations. - Meddr Grønland 170 (5): 227 pp.

Vibe, C. 1973. Nationalparken i Nordøstgrønland. - Tidsskriftet Grønland 1973: 38-42

Vibe, C. 1981. Hvalros, 405-408. - In: B. Muus, F. Salomonsen & C. Vibe (eds.). Grønlands fauna. Fisk, Fugle og Pattedyr. -

København, Gyldendal: 464 pp. Vishnevskaia, T. U. & Bychkov V.A. 1985. A mixed herd of the Laptev walrus in M. Pronchishchev Bay and prospects for its protection, 3-14. - In: V. E. Flint (ed.). Ecological aspects of protection of the beasts of the world. Ministry of Agriculture, Moscow. (Transl. by F. H. Fay, 1986).

Wade, P.R. 1993. Estimation of historical population size of the eastern spinner dolphin (Stenella longirostris orientalis). -

Fishery Bulletin 91: 775-787.

Welch, H.E. & Martin-Bergmann, K. 1990. Does the clam Mya truncata regenerate its siphon after predation by walrus? an experimental approach. - Arctic 43(2): 157-158.

Weslawski, J. & Wiktor, J. 1994. Marine shallow coastal ecolo-- with special reference to the plankton development, 145.-150. - In: H.-J. Hirche & G. Kattner (eds.). The 1993 Northeast Water Expedition Scientific cruise report of RV "Polarstern" Arctic cruises ARK IX/2 and 3, USCG "Polar Sea" cruise NEWP and the NEWland expedition. - Berichte zur Polarforschung 142: 190 pp.

Weslawski, J.M., Wiktor, J., Koszteyn, J., Zajaczkowski, M., Wieczorek, P. & Kotwicki, L. 1997. The coastal edge of the Northeast Water Polynya in spring 1993. - J. Mar. Syst. 10(1-

4): 429-444.

Winge, H. 1902. Grønlands Pattedyr. - Meddr Grønland 21 (2): 319-521.

- Wiig, Ø., Gjertz, I., Griffith, D. & Lydersen, C. 1993. Diving patterns of an Atlantic walrus *Odobenus rosmarus rosmarus* near Svalbard. Polar Biol. 13:71-72.
- Wiig, Ø., Gjertz, I. & Griffith, D. 1996. Migration of walruses (Odobenus rosmarus) in the Svalbard and Franz Josef Land area. J. Zool., Lond. 238: 769-784.

Appendix 1: List of hunters' journals, journals kept at hunting stations, and other unpublished sources at Arctic Institute (Copenhagen) and Norwegian Polar Institute (Oslo) that were searched for information on walruses in eastern Greenland. Only those journals etc. that are cited appear in the list of references.

A265-123   Correspondence regarding AS Nanok, J. G. Jennov A265-125   Correspondence regarding AS Nanok, J. G. Jennov A265-126   Correspondence regarding AS Nanok, J. G. Jennov A265-127   Jennov, J. G. Report from East Greenland A265-139   Jennov, J. G. Report from East Greenland A265-131   Jennov, J. G. Report from East Greenland A265-131   Jennov, J. G. Report from East Greenland A265-131   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-131   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-131   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-131   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-131   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-131   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-131   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-131   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-131   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-134   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-134   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-141   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-141   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-1	ID code	Journals, etc.	Hunting station or area of operation	Year/period
A265-124 Correspondence regarding AS Nanok, J. G. Jennov A265-125 Correspondence regarding AS Nanok, J. G. Jennov A265-126 Correspondence regarding AS Nanok, J. G. Jennov A265-127 Correspondence regarding AS Nanok, J. G. Jennov A265-128 Jennov, J. G. Report from East Greenland Havn A265-129 Jennov, J. G. Report from East Greenland A265-130 Jennov, J. G. Report from East Greenland A265-131 Jennov, J. G. Report from East Greenland A265-131 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-132 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-131 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-131 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-131 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-131 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-131 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-131 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-131 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-141 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-141 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-141 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-141 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-141 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-141 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-141 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-141 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-141 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-141 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-141 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-141 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-141 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-141 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-141 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-141 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer appellation A265-141 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer appellation A265-141 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer appellation A265-141 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer appellation A265-141 Jenn	A265-123	Correspondence regarding A/S Nanok, J. G. Jennov		1955
A255-125 Correspondence regarding AS Nanok, J. G. Jennov A255-127 Jennov, J. G. Report from Germania Havn A255-128 Jennov, J. G. Report from East Greenland A255-129 Jennov, J. G. Report from East Greenland A255-131 Jennov, J. G. Report from East Greenland A255-131 Jennov, J. G. Report from East Greenland A255-131 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A255-131 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A255-131 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A255-131 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A255-131 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A255-131 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A255-132 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A255-134 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A255-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A255-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A255-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A255-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A255-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A255-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A255-141 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition Journal from Germania Havn and Hochstelland A255-141 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition Journal from Germania Havn and Hochstelland A255-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition Journal from Germania Havn and Hochstelland A255-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition Journal from Germania Havn and Hochstelland A255-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition Journal from Germania Havn and Hochstelland A255-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition Journal from Germania Havn and Hochstelland A255-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition Journal from Germania Havn and Hochstelland A255-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition Journal from Germania Havn and Hochstelland A255-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer oxide the summer oxi			v.	1956
A265-126 Correspondence regarding A/S Nanok, J. G. Jennov J. C. Report from East Greenland A265-129 Jennov, J. G. Report from East Greenland Havn (A265-130 Jennov, J. G. Report from East Greenland A265-130 Jennov, J. G. Report from East Greenland A265-131 Jennov, J. G. Report from East Greenland A265-131 Jennov, J. G. Report from Less unmer expedition A265-132 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-134 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-135 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-136 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-137 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-138 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-139 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-130 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-130 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-130 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer A265-140 Jennov, J. G. R				
A265-127 Jennov, J. G. Report from Est Greenland A265-128 Jennov, J. G. Report from Est Greenland A265-131 Jennov, J. G. Report from Est Greenland A265-131 Jennov, J. G. Report from Est Greenland Hochstetter Forland Sabine Ø Jove Bugt Nous Sund-Dove Bugt 1934 Nous Sund-Dove Bugt 1934 Nous Sund-Dove Bugt 1934 Nous Sund-Dove Bugt 1934 Nous Sund-Dove Bugt 1938 Nous Sund-Dove Bugt 1935 Nous Sund-Dove Bugt 1938 Nous Sund-Dove Bugt 1938 Nous Sund-Dove Bugt 1938 Nous Sund-Dove Bugt 1938 Nous Sund-Dove Bugt 1939 Nous Sund-Dove Bugt 1936 Nous Sund-Dove Bugt 1939 Nous Sund-Dove Bugt 1939 Nous Sund-Dove Bugt 1939 Nous Sund-Dove Bugt 1939 Nous Sund-Dove Bugt 1934 Nous Sund-Dove Bugt 1939 Nous Nous Nous Nous Nous Nous Nous Nous	A265-126		w.	1960-73
A265-128 Jennov, J. G. Report from East Greenland A265-130 Jennov, J. G. Report from East Greenland A265-131 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-131 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-132 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-134 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-135 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-136 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-137 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-138 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-139 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-130 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-130 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-131 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-132 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-141 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-142 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-143 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-144 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-150 Larsen, J. E. Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-151 Dashov, Frantz A265-152 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-163 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-164 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-175 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-187 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-189 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-180 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-180 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-180 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-180 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-180 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-180 Jennov, J. G. Repo	A265-127		Germania Havn	24 Aug. 1929
A265-130	A265-128		Hochstetter Forland	
A265-131 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-132 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-133 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-135 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-136 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-137 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-138 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-139 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-139 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-141 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-142 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-143 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-144 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-149 Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-140 Journal from Germania Havn and Havinsodden Journal from Sandodden Journal from Sandodden Journal from Sandodden Journal from Miborghus, and Zackenberg Journal from A265-140 Journal from Sandodden Journal from A265-140 Journal from Sandodden Journal from A265-140 Journal from A265-140 Journal from Sandodden Journal from A265-140 Journal from Sandodden Journal from Miborghus, and Zackenberg Journal from Miborghus, and Zackenberg Journal from Miborghus, and Zackenberg Journal from Zackenberg Journal from Miborghus, and Zackenberg Journal from Zackenberg Journal from Miborghus, and Zackenberg Journal from Miborghus, and Zackenberg Journal from Journal from Sandodden Journal from Journal from Sandodden Journal from Journal from Miborghus, and Journal from Miborghus, and Journal from Miborghus, and Journal from Miborghus, and Journal from Journal from Miborghus, and Journal from Journal from Miborghus, and Journal from Mi	A265-129		The state of the s	
A265-132   Jennov J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1935   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1938   A265-134   Jennov J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1939   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1945   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1945   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1945   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1946   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1946   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1946   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1947   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1947   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1947   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1948   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1948   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1948   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1948   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1949   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1940   You	A265-130	Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition	Young Sund-Dove Bugt	1933
A265-133   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1938   A265-135   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1945   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1946   A265-137   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1946   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1946   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1947   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1948   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1948   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1948   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1948   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1949   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1940   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1940   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1950   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1950   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1950   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1950   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1951   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1951   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1952   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1955   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1955   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1955   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   Young Sund-Dove Bugt	A265-131	Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition	Young Sund-Dove Bugt	1934
A265-134   Jennov J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1939   1945   1946   1947   1946	A265-132	Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition	Young Sund-Dove Bugt	1935
A265-135   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1945   A265-137   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1946   A265-138   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1948   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1948   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1948   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1949   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1940   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1950   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1950   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1950   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1951   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1951   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1951   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1951   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1952   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1952   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   Young S				
A265-136   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1946   A265-138   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1947   A265-139   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1949   A265-140   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1951   A265-141   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1951   A265-142   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1951   A265-143   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1951   A265-144   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   A265-145   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   A265-146   Journal from Germania Havn and   Havlansoadden   Dove Bugt   1954   A265-147   Journal from Sandodden   Dove Bugt   1954   A265-148   Journal from Sandodden   Young Sund   Dove Bugt   1954   A265-150   Larsen, L. E.   Larsen, L. E.   Alboroghus (Dove Bugt   1954   18 Cet. 1931-18 Aug. 1932   18 Aug. 1933   18 Aug. 1932   19 Aug. 1934   18 Aug. 1932   19 Aug. 1934   18 Aug. 1932   19 Aug. 1934   19 Au				
A265-137   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1948   A265-139   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1948   A265-149   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1950   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1950   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1951   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1952   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1952   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   Jennov. J. G. Menter   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   Jennov. J. G. Jennov. J				
A265-138   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1948   A265-140   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   A265-140   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   A265-142   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   A265-142   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   A265-142   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1951   A265-144   Jennov. J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   A265-145   Journal from Germania Havn and   Dove Bugt   1954   A265-146   Journal from Sandodden   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   A265-147   Journal from Sandodden   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   A265-148   Journal from Sandodden   Young Sund   1938-30   A265-149   Journal from Sandodden   Young Sund   1938-30   A265-150   Larsen, L. E. Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   A265-151   Jensen, Berndt   Jensen, Chr.   Hvalroosdden (Dove Bugt)   A265-152   Jensen, Berndt   Jensen, Chr.   Hvalroosdden (Dove Bugt)   A265-163   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   A265-164   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   A265-165   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   A265-167   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   A265-170   Hennings, Poul   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   A265-180   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   A265-191   Journal from Jackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   A265-192   Journal from Jackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   A265-193   Journal from Jackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   A265-194   Journal from Jackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   A265-195   Journal from Jackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   A265-196   Journal from Jackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   A265-197   Journal from Jackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   A265-210   Journal from Jackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   A265-214   Journal from Jackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)				
A265-139   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bug!   1949				
A265-140   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1950   A265-142   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1951   A265-143   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   A265-144   Harborodden   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   A265-144   Harborodden   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   A265-144   Harborodden   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   A265-145   Journal from Sandodden   Young Sund   Dove Bugt   1954   A265-146   Journal from Sandodden   Young Sund   Dove Bugt   1954   A265-147   A265-150   Larsen, L. E. Larsen, L. E. Letter   Larsen,				
A265-141   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1951   A265-143   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   1954   A265-144   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Young Sund-Dove Bugt   11 Aug. 1933-24 Oct. 1934   A265-148   Journal from Sandodden   Young Sund   Dove Bugt   11 Aug. 1933-24 Oct. 1934   A265-148   Journal from Sandodden   Young Sund   Dove Bugt   138-39   324 Oct. 1934   A265-148   Journal from Alborghus, and   Dove Bugt   15 Sep. 1945-26 Jul. 1946   A265-150   Larsen, L. E.   A265-150   Larsen, L. E.   A265-151   Jensen, Chr.   Hvalrosodden (Young Sund)   Hochstetter and Germania Havn   A265-153   Jensen, Berndt   A265-154   Jensen, Chr.   Hvalrosodden (Young Sund)   10 Oct. 1938-9 Aug. 1939   A265-156   Jensen, Chr.   Hvalrosodden (Dove Bugt)   A265-162   Journal from Zackenberg   Dove Bugt   A265-162   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   A265-162   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   A265-164   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   A265-165   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   A265-166   A265-167   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   A265-168   A265-169   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   A265-168   A265-169   Journal from Sandodden   Tyroler Fjord   Tyrol				
A265-142   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-144   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-144   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-144   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-144   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition A265-148   Journal from Germania Havn and Havn A265-149   Journal from Alborghus, and Havn A265-149   Journal from Alborghus, and Havn A265-150   Journal from Alborghus, and Havn A265-1512   Larsen, L. E. Hochstetter and Germania Havn A265-152   Janksov, Frantz A265-153   Janksov, Frantz A265-154   Jensen, Chr. Havlarosodden (Dove Bugt)   Janksov, Havn A265-154   Jensen, Chr. Havlarosodden (Dove Bugt)   Janksov, Havn A265-157   Jensen, Berndt   Journal from Lackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   Janksov, Havn Havn A265-160   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   Janksov, Havn Havn A265-160   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   Janksov, Havn Havn A265-160   Journal from Sandodden   Tyroler Fjord   Journal from Malborghus, Havn Havn A265-160   Journal from Sandodden   Tyroler Fjord   Journal from Malborghus, Havn Havn Havn Havn Havn Havn Havn Havn				
A265-143   Jennov, J. G. Report from the summer expedition   Sabine Ø   Dove Bugt   1954   25 Aug. 1929-31 Jul. 1931   14 Aug. 1933-24 Oct. 1934   9 Aug. 1933-10 Mar. 1936   1938-30 Mar. 1935-10 Mar. 1936   14 Aug. 1933-10 Mar. 1936   1938-30 Mar. 1935-10 Mar. 1939   1938-14 Aug. 1939   1938-16 Aug. 1938   1938-16 Aug. 1939   1938-16 Aug.				
Age				
Hvalrosodden				
A265-148   Journal from Albordus, and   Jo	A265-144			11 Aug. 1933-24 Oct. 1934
A265-149   Journal from Alborghus, and Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   15 Sep. 1945-26 Jul. 1946   A265-150   Larsen, L. E.   Alborghus (Dove Bugt)   23 Aug. 1938-16 Aug. 1938   A265-153   Jensen, Berndt   A265-154   Jensen, Chr.   Hvalrosodden (Tove Bugt)   23 Aug. 1938-16 Aug. 1939   A265-157   A265-157   A265-157   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   10 Oct. 1938-9 Aug. 1939   A265-157   A265-163   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   3 Aug. 1939-28 Mar. 1940   A265-163   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   3 Aug. 1939-28 Mar. 1940   A265-169   Larsen, H. E.   Honning statistics, A/S Nanok   Larsen, H. E.   Honning statistics, A/S Nanok   Jensen, Larsen (H. E.   Jensen, Hans. Ludvig. Journal from Hochstetter   Hochstetter Forland   1 Oct. 1951-2 Dec. 1951   A265-241   Jensen, Hans Ludvig. Journal from Hochstetter   Hochstetter Forland   2 Aug. 1929-1 May 1930   A265-244   Jensen, Hans Ludvig. Journal from Hochstetter   Hochstetter Forland   2 Aug. 1930-1 May 1930-27 Jul. 1930   A265-244   Jensen, Larsen, L. E. Letter   Hochstetter Forland   2 Aug. 1930-1 May 1930-2 Mag. 1930-1 Mag. 1930-1 Mag. 1930-2 Mag. 1930-1 Mag.	A 265 1.10	January From Candaddan	Vouna Cund	
Zackenberg				
A265-150	A203-149			
A265-152   Dalskov, Frantz   Alborghus (Dove Bugt)   23 Aug. 1938-16 Aug. 1939   A265-154   Jensen, Chr.   Hvalrosodden (Young Sund)   10 Oct. 1938-9 Aug. 1939   A265-154   Jensen, Chr.   Hvalrosodden (Dove Bugt)   24 Aug. 1938-1 Mar. 1939   A265-156   Jensen, Chr.   Hvalrosodden (Dove Bugt)   24 Aug. 1938-1 Mar. 1939   A265-162   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   3 Aug. 1939-28 Mar. 1940   A265-162   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   3 Aug. 1950-31 Jul. 1951   A265-168   Frederiksen, Hans. Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord   1 Nov. 1950-14 Aug. 1952   A265-168   Frederiksen, Hans. Journal from Sandodden   Tyroler Fjord   1 Nov. 1950-18 Apr. 1951   A265-173   Wind, K. E. P. Journal from Sandodden   Tyroler Fjord   1 Nov. 1950-18 Apr. 1951   A265-201   Jennov, J. G. Letter   A265-201   Jennov, J. G. Manuscript   -	A 265, 150			
A265-153   Jensen, Berndt   Sandodden (Young Sund)   10 Oct. 1938-9 Aug. 1939   A265-154   Jensen, Chr.   Hvalrosodden (Dove Bugt)   24 Aug. 1938-1 Mar. 1939   A265-157   Jensen, Chr.   Hvalrosodden (Dove Bugt)   23 Aug. 1939-1 Mar. 1939   A265-157   Hennings, Poul   Dove Bugt   23 Aug. 1939-28 Mar. 1940   A265-163   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   3 Aug. 1950-31 Jul. 1951   A265-163   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord   Ord. 1938-28 Mar. 1940   A265-163   A265-163   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord   Ord. 1931-1 Aug. 1952   A265-163   A265-163   Larsen, H. E. Journal from Sandodden   Tyroler Fjord   27 Sep. 1952-24 Aug. 1953   A265-173   Wind, K. E. P. Journal from Sandodden   Tyroler Fjord   1 Nov. 1950-18 Apr. 1951   A265-173   Wind, K. E. P. Journal from Sandodden   Tyroler Fjord   1 Nov. 1950-18 Apr. 1951   A265-203   Jenson, J. G. Manuscript   A265-204   Jensen, Hans Ludvig. Journal from Hochstetter   Hochstetter Forland   1 Aug. 1930-27 Jul. 1930   A265-244   Jensen, Hans Ludvig. Journal from Hochstetter   Hochstetter Forland   2 Aug. 1929-1 May 1930   1 May 1930-27 Jul. 1930   30 Jul. 1930-25 Aug. 1936-10 Sep. 1938   A265-244   Jensen, L. E. Letter   Gael Hamke Bugt   Garmania Havn   1928   A265-286   A265-286   Nielsen, H. V. Letter   Pendulum Strædet   11 Jan. 1928   1928   A265-286   A265-286   Nielsen, H. V. Letter   Dove Bugt   1944   A265-296   A265-304   Pensen, J. Letter   Pendulum Strædet   A265-296   Hansen, Aage. Letter   Young Sund-Germania Havn   1928   A265-296   A265-31   Poulsen, Ib Hvalrosodden (Dove Bugt)   A267-32   Summary of products shipped in 1921   Shannon   1921   A267-37   Some observations of animal life   Sabine Ø   1919-1920   A267-37   Some observations of animal life   Sabine Ø   1919-1920   A267-37   Some observations of animal life   Sabine Ø   1919-1920   A267-37   A267-37   Some observations of animal life   A267-37   Some observations of animal life   A267-37   A267-39   Jensen, Letter   Journal from Police Fired Police Fired Pol			0	
A265-154				
A265-156   Jensen Chr.   Hvaltrosodden (Dove Bugt)   23 Aug. 1939-19 Apr. 1939   A265-157   Hennings. Poul   Dove Bugt   23 Aug. 1939-28 Mar. 1940   A265-163   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   3 Aug. 1950-31 Jul. 1951   A265-163   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord   6 Nov. 1951-1 Aug. 1952   A265-165   Erederiksen. Hans. Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord   6 Nov. 1951-1 Aug. 1952   A265-169   Larsen. H. E.   Hochstetter Forland   1 Oct. 1951-2 Dec. 1951   A265-173   Wind, K. E. P. Journal from Sandodden   Tyroler Fjord   1 Nov. 1950-18 Apr. 1951   A265-203   Jennov. J. G. Manuscript   - 1945   A265-203   Jennov. J. G. Manuscript   - 1945   A265-204   Jensen, Hans Ludvig. Journal from Hochstetter   Hochstetter Forland   2 Aug. 1929-1 May 1930   1 May 1930-27 Aug. 1930   1 May 1				
A265-157   Hennings, Poul   Dove Bugt   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   3 Aug. 1930-28 Mar. 1940   A265-162   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   3 Aug. 1950-31 Jul. 1951   Aug. 1952   A265-168   Frederiksen, Hans, Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord   27 Sep. 1952-24 Aug. 1953   A265-168   Frederiksen, Hans, Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord   27 Sep. 1952-24 Aug. 1953   A265-173   Wind, K. E. P. Journal from Sandodden   Tyroler Fjord   1 Nov. 1950-18 Apr. 1951   A265-201   Summary of hunting statistics, A/S Nanok   1929-1938   A265-201   Jennov. J. G. Manuscript   A265-214   Hansen, Godfred and Jennov, J. G. Letter   Hochstetter Forland   1 May 1930-27 Jul. 1930   A265-244   Jensen, Hans Ludvig, Journal from Hochstetter   Hochstetter Forland   1 May 1930-27 Jul. 1930   A265-245   Larsen, L. E. Letter   Hochstetter Forland   23 Aug. 1936-10 Sep. 1938   A265-245   Larsen, L. E. Letter   Hochstetter Forland   Gael Hamke Bugt   Gan. 1928   Gael Hamke Bugt   Gan. 1920   Gael Hamke Bugt   Gan. 1920   Gael Hamke Bugt				
A265-162   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord (Young Sund)   3 Aug. 1950-31 Jul. 1951   A265-163   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord   6 Nov. 1951-1 Aug. 1952   A265-164   Frederiksen, Hans, Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord   27 Sep. 1952-24 Aug. 1953   A265-169   Larsen, H. E.				
A265-163   Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord   27 Sep.1952-24 Aug. 1953   A265-168   Frederiksen, Hans, Journal from Zackenberg   Tyroler Fjord   1 Oct. 1951-2 Dec. 1951   A265-173   Wind, K. E. P. Journal from Sandodden   Tyroler Fjord   1 Nov. 1950-18 Apr. 1951   A265-203   Summary of hunting statistics, A/S Nanok   1929-1938   A265-214   A265-214   Hansen, Godfred and Jennov, J. G. Letter   Jensen, Hans Ludvig, Journal from Hochstetter   Hochstetter Forland   2 Aug. 1929-1 May 1930   30 Jul. 1930-27 Jul. 1930   4 Jul				
A265-168         Frederiksen. Hans. Journal from Zackenberg         Týroler Fjord         27 Sep. 1952-24 Aug. 1953           A265-169         Larsen. H. E.         Wind. K. E. P. Journal from Sandodden         Tyroler Fjord         1 Nov. 1950-18 Apr. 1951           A265-203         Summary of hunting statistics, A/S Nanok         .         1929-1938           A265-204         Jennov. J. G. Manuscript         .         .           A265-241         Hansen, Godfred and Jennov, J. G. Letter         .         .           A265-244         Hansen, Hans Ludvig. Journal from Hochstetter         Hochstetter Forland         2 Aug. 1929-1 May 1930           A265-244         Jensen, Hans Ludvig. Journal from Hochstetter         Hochstetter Forland         23 Aug. 1936-10 Sep. 1938           A265-245         Larsen, L. E. Letter         Gael Hamke Bugt         6 Jan. 1928           Lund, V. S. Letter         Germania Havn         1928           Jensen, J. Letter         Clavering Ø         1928           A265-286         Nielsen, H. V. Letter with notes from NE Greenland         Dove Bugt         1944b           Nielsen, H. V. Letter         Young Sund         1944           Hansen, Aage, Letter         Young Sund         1944           Emkær, D. E. Letter         Young Sund-Germania Havn         1920				
A265-169	A265-168			
A265-201 Summary of hunting statistics, A/S Nanok A265-203 Jennov, J. G. Manuscript A265-241 Hansen, Godfred and Jennov, J. G. Letter A265-241 Jensen, Hans Ludvig. Journal from Hochstetter A265-242 Jensen, Hans Ludvig. Journal from Hochstetter A265-244 Jensen, Hans Ludvig. Journal from Hochstetter A265-245 Larsen, L. E. Letter Casel Hamke Bugt Call Hamke Bugt Call Hamke Bugt A265-246 Larsen, L. E. Letter Larsen, L. E. Letter Casel Hamke Bugt Call Hamke Bugt Call Hamke Bugt Call Hamke Bugt A265-286 Nielsen, H. V. Letter A265-286 Hansen, Aage. Letter A265-286 Hansen, Aage. Letter A265-286 Hansen, Aage. Letter A265-286 Hansen, Aage. Letter A265-286 Hennings, Poul. Letters and notes. A265-296 Hennings, Poul. Letters and notes. A265-296 Hansen, G. and Jennov, J. G. Letter A265-331 Poulsen, Ib Hvalrosodden (Dove Bugt) A267-33 Summary of products shipped in 1920 A267-34 Some observations of animal life A267-37 Some observations of animal life Sabine Ø Stormnæs to Hvalrosodden, 1919 Stormnæs to Hvalrosodden, 1919	A265-169	Larsen, H. E.	Hochstetter Forland	1 Oct. 1951-2 Dec. 1951
A265-203   Jennov, J. G. Manuscript   Hansen, Godfred and Jennov, J. G. Letter   Jensen, Hans Ludvig. Journal from Hochstetter   Hochstetter Forland   2 Aug. 1929-1 May 1930   1 May 1930-27 Jul. 1930   30 Jul. 1930-25 Aug.	A265-173	Wind, K. E. P. Journal from Sandodden	Tyroler Fjord	1 Nov. 1950-18 Apr. 1951
A265-241   Hansen, Godfred and Jennov, J. G. Letter   Hochstetter Forland   2 Aug. 1929-1 May 1930   1 May 1930-27 Jul. 1930   30 Jul. 1930-25 Aug. 1930-25 Aug. 1930-25 Aug. 1930-25 Aug. 1930   30 Jul. 1930-25 Aug. 1930-25 Aug			*	
A265-241       Jensen, Hans Ludvig. Journal from Hochstetter       Hochstetter Forland       2 Aug.1929-1 May 1930 1 May 1930-27 Jul. 1930 30 Jul. 1930-25 Aug.1930         A265-244       Jensen. Hans Ludvig. Journal from Hochstetter       Hochstetter Forland       23 Aug. 1936-10 Sep. 1938         A265-245       Larsen. L. E. Letter       Gael Hamke Bugt       6 Jan. 1928         -       Lund, V. S. Letter       Pendulum Strædet       11 Jan. 1928         -       Lund, V. S. Letter       Clavering Ø       1928         A265-286       Nielsen, H. V. Letter       Dove Bugt       19 Dec. 1944a         -       Nielsen, H. V. Letter with notes from NE Greenland       Dove Bugt       21 Dec. 1944e         -       Hansen, Aage. Letter       Young Sund       1944         -       Emkær, D. E. Letter       Young Sund-Germania Havn       20 Dec. 1944a         -       Emkær, D. E. Letter       Hvalros Ø       21 Dec. 1944a         -       Emkær, D. E. Letter       Hvalros Ø       21 Dec. 1944b         A265-296       Hennings, Poul. Letters and notes.       Dove Bugt       1936-1941         A267-331       Hansen, G. and Jennov, J. G. Letter       Eskimonæs (Clavering Ø)       1938-1939         A267-332       Summary of products shipped in 1920       Germania Havn       1920			×	1945
A265-244 Jensen, Hans Ludvig, Journal from Hochstetter A265-245 Larsen, L. E. Letter Larsen, L. E. Letter Lund, V. S. Letter Jensen, J. Letter Clavering Ø  A265-286 Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Hansen, Aage, Letter Hansen, Aage, Letter With notes from NE Greenland Emkær, D. E. Letter Dove Bugt Hansen, D. E. Letter Hochstetter Forland Gael Hamke Bugt Germania Havn 1928 Clavering Ø 1928  A265-286 Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Voung Sund Hansen, Aage, Letter Hansen, Aage, Letter Hansen, Age, Letter Woung Sund Emkær, D. E. Letter Hvalros Ø 1936-1941 A265-296 Hennings, Poul, Letters and notes. Dove Bugt Poulsen, Ib Hvalrosodden (Dove Bugt) Hansen, G. and Jennov, J. G. Letter Summary of products shipped in 1920 A267-32 Summary of products shipped in 1921 Shannon 1921 A267-33 Summary of products shipped in 1921 Shannon Stormaes to Hvalrosodden, 1919  Dove Bugt 1936-1941 Span-1940 Span-19				-
A265-245 Larsen, L. E. Letter Gael Hamke Bugt GJan. 1928  Larsen, L. E. Letter Germania Havn 1928  Lund, V. S. Letter Pendulum Strædet 11 Jan. 1928  Jensen, J. Letter Clavering Ø 1928  A265-286 Nielsen, H. V. Letter Dove Bugt 19 Dec. 1944a  Nielsen, H. V. Letter Dove Bugt 21 Dec. 1944c  Nielsen, H. V. Letter Dove Bugt 21 Dec. 1944c  Hansen, Aage. Letter Young Sund 1944  Emkær, D. E. Letter Young Sund 20 Dec. 1944a  Emkær, D. E. Letter Hvalros Ø 21 Dec. 1944b  A265-296 Hennings, Poul. Letters and notes. Dove Bugt 21 Dec. 1944b  A265-331 Poulsen, Ib Eskimonæs (Clavering Ø) 1938-1939  A267 Hansen, G. and Jennov, J. G. Letter 5 Feb. no year A267-32 Summary of products shipped in 1920 Germania Havn 1920  A267-33 Summary of products shipped in 1921 Shannon 1921  A267-39 Jensen, Hans L. Report on a journey from Stormaæs to Hvalrosodden, 1919	A265-241	Jensen, Hans Ludvig. Journal from Hochstetter	Hochstetter Forland	1 May 1930-27 Jul. 1930
Larsen, L. E. Letter Lund, V. S. Letter Jensen, J. Letter  Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nove Bugt Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nove Bugt Nove Bu				
Lund, V. S. Letter Jensen, J. Letter  A265-286  Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter with notes from NE Greenland Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nove Bugt 1944  194  1944  1944  1944  1944  1944  1944  1944  1944  1944  1944  194  194  1944  1944  1944  1944  1944  1944  1944  1944  1944  1944  194  1944  194  194  194  194  194  194  194  194  194  194  194	A265-245			
A265-286 Nielsen, H. V. Letter  Nielsen, H. V. Letter with notes from NE Greenland Nielsen, H. V. Letter with notes from NE Greenland Nielsen, H. V. Letter with notes from NE Greenland Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nove Bugt 1944b Nielsen, H. V. Letter Poove Bugt 1944c 194c 19	-			
A265-286 Nielsen, H. V. Letter  Nielsen, H. V. Letter with notes from NE Greenland Nielsen, H. V. Letter Dove Bugt 1944  21 Dec. 1944c  Young Sund 1944  Young Sund-Germania Havn 20 Dec. 1944a  Young Sund-Germania Havn 21 Dec. 1944b  A265-296 Hennings, Poul. Letters and notes. Dove Bugt Eskimonæs (Clavering Ø) 1936-1941  Eskimonæs (Clavering Ø) 1938-1939  A267-32 Summary of products shipped in 1920 A267-33 Summary of products shipped in 1920 A267-33 Summary of products shipped in 1921 A267-35 Some observations of animal life Sabine Ø 1919-1920 Stormnæs to Hvalrosodden, 1919	-			
Nielsen, H. V. Letter with notes from NE Greenland Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Nielsen, H. V. Letter Hansen, Aage. Letter Hansen, Aage. Letter Powe Bugt Noung Sund Hvalros Ø Nelsen, D. E. Letter Noung Sund-Germania Havn Nelsen, D. E. Letter Hvalros Ø Nelsen, D. E. Letter Noung Sund-Germania Havn Nelsen, D. E. Letter Noung Sund-Germania Havn Nelsen, D. E. Letter New, D. E. Letter Nove Bugt Nelsen, Ib Nelsen, Iv	_			
Nielsen, H. V. Letter  Hansen, Aage, Letter  Hansen, Aage, Letter  Emkær, D. E. Letter  Poung Sund  Young Sund-Germania Havn  Emkær, D. E. Letter  Hvalros Ø  21 Dec. 1944a  20 Dec. 1944a  21 Dec. 1944b  A265-296  Hennings, Poul, Letters and notes.  Dove Bugt  Eskimonæs (Clavering Ø)  Hvalrosodden (Dove Bugt)  A267  Hansen, G. and Jennov, J. G. Letter  A267-32  Summary of products shipped in 1920  A267-33  Summary of products shipped in 1921  A267-37  Some observations of animal life  A267-39  Jensen, Hans L. Report on a journey from Stormnæs to Hvalrosodden, 1919  Stormnæs to Hvalrosodden, 1919	A265-286		Dove Bugt	
- Hansen, Aage, Letter Young Sund 1944 - Emkær, D. E. Letter Young Sund-Germania Havn 20 Dec. 1944a - Emkær, D. E. Letter Hvalros Ø 21 Dec. 1944b  A265-296 Hennings, Poul, Letters and notes. Dove Bugt 1936-1941 - Poulsen, Ib Eskimonæs (Clavering Ø) 1938-1939 - Hvalrosodden (Dove Bugt)  A267 Hansen, G. and Jennov, J. G. Letter 5 Feb. no year - A267-32 Summary of products shipped in 1920 Germania Havn 1920 - A267-33 Summary of products shipped in 1921 Shannon 1921 - A267-37 Some observations of animal life Sabine Ø 1919-1920 - Jensen, Hans L. Report on a journey from Stormnæs to Hvalrosodden, 1919	_			
Emkær, D. E. Letter  Emkær, D. E. Letter  Young Sund-Germania Havn Hvalros Ø  20 Dec. 1944a 21 Dec. 1944b  A265-296  Hennings, Poul. Letters and notes.  A265-331  Poulsen, Ib Hvalrosodden (Dove Bugt)  A267  Hansen, G. and Jennov, J. G. Letter  A267-32  Summary of products shipped in 1920  A267-33  Summary of products shipped in 1921  A267-37  Some observations of animal life A267-39  Jensen, Hans L. Report on a journey from Stormnæs to Hvalrosodden, 1919			Dove Bugt	
−       Emkær, D. E. Letter       Hvalros Ø       21 Dec. 1944b         A265-296       Hennings, Poul. Letters and notes.       Dove Bugt       1936-1941         A265-331       Poulsen, Ib Hvalrosodden (Dove Bugt)       Eskimonæs (Clavering Ø)       1938-1939         A267       Hansen, G. and Jennov, J. G. Letter       5 Feb. no year         A267-32       Summary of products shipped in 1920       Germania Havn       1920         A267-33       Summary of products shipped in 1921       Shannon       1921         A267-37       Some observations of animal life       Sabine Ø       1919-1920         A267-39       Jensen, Hans L. Report on a journey from Stormaes to Hvalrosodden, 1919       Dove Bugt       1919	_		Young Sund Committee	
A265-296 Hennings, Poul. Letters and notes.  A265-331 Poulsen, Ib Eskimonæs (Clavering Ø)  A267-32 Hansen, G. and Jennov, J. G. Letter  A267-32 Summary of products shipped in 1920  A267-33 Summary of products shipped in 1921  A267-37 Some observations of animal life  A267-39 Jensen, Hans L. Report on a journey from Stormnæs to Hvalrosodden, 1919  Stormnæs to Hvalrosodden, 1919	_			
A265-331 Poulsen, Ib Hvalrosodden (Dove Bugt)  A267 Hansen, G. and Jennov, J. G. Letter  A267-32 Summary of products shipped in 1920 Germania Havn  A267-33 Summary of products shipped in 1921 Shannon  A267-37 Some observations of animal life  A267-39 Jensen, Hans L. Report on a journey from Stormnæs to Hvalrosodden, 1919  Stormnæs to Hvalrosodden, 1919	-			
Hvalrosodden (Dove Bugt)   A267-32   Summary of products shipped in 1920   Germania Havn   1920   A267-33   Summary of products shipped in 1921   Shannon   1921   A267-37   Some observations of animal life   Sabine Ø   1919-1920   A267-39   Jensen, Hans L. Report on a journey from   Stormnæs to Hvalrosodden, 1919   Stormnæs to			Dove Bugt	
A267 Hansen, G. and Jennov, J. G. Letter  A267-32 Summary of products shipped in 1920 Germania Havn  A267-33 Summary of products shipped in 1921 Shannon  A267-37 Some observations of animal life  A267-39 Jensen, Hans L. Report on a journey from Stormnæs to Hvalrosodden, 1919  Stormnæs to Hvalrosodden, 1919	A265-331		Eskimonæs (Clavering Ø)	1938-1939
A267-32 Summary of products shipped in 1920 Germania Havn 1920 A267-33 Summary of products shipped in 1921 Shannon 1921 A267-37 Some observations of animal life Sabine Ø 1919-1920 A267-39 Jensen, Hans L. Report on a journey from Stormnæs to Hvalrosodden, 1919	1267			£ Г.Ъ
A267-33 Summary of products shipped in 1921 Shannon 1921 A267-37 Some observations of animal life Sabine Ø 1919-1920 A267-39 Jensen, Hans L. Report on a journey from Stormnæs to Hvalrosodden, 1919  A267-39 Summary of products shipped in 1921 Shannon 1921  A267-39 Jensen, Hans L. Report on a journey from Stormnæs to Hvalrosodden, 1919			Comments House	
A267-37 Some observations of animal life Sabine Ø 1919-1920 A267-39 Jensen, Hans L. Report on a journey from Stormnæs to Hvalrosodden, 1919 Stormnæs to Hvalrosodden, 1919				
A267-39 Jensen, Hans L. Report on a journey from Dove Bugt 1919 Stormnæs to Hvalrosodden, 1919				
Stormnæs to Hvalrosodden, 1919				
	M201-37		Dove Dukt	1917
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	A267-40		Dove Bugt - Young Sund	1922

ID code	Journals, etc.	Hunting station or area of operation	Year/period
A267-41	Jensen, H. L. Letter	Tyroler Fjord	22 Aug. 1922
A267-43	Jensen, H. L. Journal	Young Sund- Hvalros Ø	1922-1923
A267-44	Larsen, Kristen. Excerpts from journals	Hvalrosodden, 1919-21	1941-42
	summarized in 1941-42	Bass Rock, 1923-24	
A267-45	Stjernebo, Hugo; report from station A (Carlshavn)	Hold with Hope	1920-1921
A267-46	Nielsen, H. Journal from Germania Havn	Sabine Ø	1919-1921
A267-47	Meyer, Carl; report from station B (Kap Hold with Hope)	Hold with Hope	1920-1921
A267-48	Petersen, Johan. Report on observations	SE Clavering Ø	1921
A267-69	Instruction in treatment of skin	4	(year not stated)
G110	Ingwersen, Leo. Journal	Ålborghus	28 Nov. 1950-18 Mar. 1952
G111	Engelbrecht Christensen, Jack. Journal	Sandodden (Young Sund)	20 Nov. 1949-14 Mar. 1950
G112	Pedersen, Erling. Journal	Sandodden	4 Feb.1948-9 Jun. 1948
G113	Soelberg, K. B. Journal	Şandodden	23 Oct. 1946-10 Aug. 1947
G115	Jensen, Marius. Journal	Ålborghus (Dove Bugt)	8 Feb. 1939-5 May 1939.
G116	Andersen, Jørgen. Journal	Young Sund	20 Feb. 1947-13 May 1947
G119	Journal from Zackenberg	Yound Sund	8 Aug. 1946-14 Jul. 1947
G121	Journal from Ålborghus	Dove Bugt	31 Aug. 1951-3 Aug. 1952
G123	Journal from Mønstedhus	Hochstetter Forland	23 Sep. 1938-31 Aug. 1940
			5 Nov. 1947-9 Nov. 1947
G125	Jensen, Orla. Journal	Hochstetter Forland	25 Oct. 1946-11 May-1947
G125	Jensen, Orla. Journal	Hochstetter Forland	14 Aug. 1947-28 May-1948
N018	Brandal, Adolf.		
	The wintering of the sealer <i>Floren</i>	East coast of Wollaston Forland	1908-1909
	Liavåg's Expedition.		
N026	Tolløfsen, Sigurd	Kap Herschell (Young Sund area)	1933-34.
N027	Tolløfsen, Sigurd	Kap Herschell	1932-33.
N031	Andresen, Herman	Kap Herschell	15 Aug. 1931-16 Aug. 1932
N032	Andresen, Herman	Kap Herschell	1927-28-29
	The Hird -Expedition		
N033	Andresen, Herman	Kap Herschell	9 Jul. 1930-14 Aug. 1931
	The wintering of Møre – Greenland Expedition		
N035	Andresen, Herman	Kap Herschell	1934-1936
	Suløya – Greenland Expedition		
N059	Sulebak, Peter	Kong Oscars Fjord area	1930-1932
N063	Hanken, Nils	Kap Herschell	1935-1936
N082	Giæver, John	Moskusoksefjord-	1932-1934
	South coast of Hochstetter Forland	~ · · · ~	1000 1010
N086	Bjørnlo, Martin	Sabine Ø area	1909-1910
	Wintering of the sealer 7de Juni	T	1000 1000
N087	Liavåg, Severin	East coast of Wollaston Forland	1908-1909
N142	Karlsbak, Jonas	Southeastern coast of Clavering Ø	1927-1928
	The Hird -Expedition	0.11 0	1000 1000
N143	Karlsbak, Jonas	Sabine Ø area	1928-1929
D101	Hankan Nils	Van Harschall and Vana Occars	1024 1037
P101	Hanken, Nils	Kap Herschell and Kong Oscars	1934-1937
DIOS	Amely Pell	Fjord area	1047 1049
P105	Amsjø, Egil	Eastern Ymer Ø	1947-1948
P106	Amsjø, Egil	Eastern C.H. Ostenfeld Land	1949-1950
P107	Havold, Trygve	Moskusoksefjorden	1947-1949
P108	Myrvold, Per	Kong Oscars Fjord area	1948-1950
P109	Larsen Lie, Martin	Kong Oscars Fjord area	29 Jul. 1947-9 Aug. 1948
PIII	Larsen, Birger	Eastern Ymer Ø	1949-1950
P112	Larsen, Birger	Southern coast of Hold with Hope	1953-1954
P130	Sulebak, Karsten	Kong Oscars Fjord area	29 Jul. 1934-8 Jul. 1936
P131	Sulebak, Karsten	Kong Oscars Fjord area	9 Jul. 1936-31 Aug. 1937
P144	Sørensen, Stein	Southern coast of Hold with Hope	7 Aug. 1948-2 Aug. 1949
P145	Sørensen, Stein	Southern coast of Hold with Hope	13 Aug. 1949-10 Aug. 1950
P146	Sørensen, Stein	Southern coast of Hold with Hope	10 Aug. 1950-20 Aug. 1951
P147	Sørensen, Stein	Southern coast of Shannon and	22 Aug. 1952-18 Aug. 1953
D1.10		eastern coast of Hochstetter Forland	
P148	Sørensen, Stein	Kap Herschell	19 Aug. 1953-25 Aug. 1954
P149	Sørensen, Stein	Southern coast of Hold with Hope	22 Aug. 1955-20 Aug. 1956

#### Legend:

A = Archives of Arktisk Institut, Copenhagen
 G = Mogens Graaes Private Collection. Searched by Peter Schmidt-Mikkelsen
 N = Norwegian Polar Institute Library, Oslo
 P = Private Collection. Searched by Peter Schmidt-Mikkelsen

Appendix 2: Coastal observations of walruses in East Greenland, 1889-1994 (from south to north). Legend: — = same entry as above: a dot = no information; ad. = adult; subad. = subadult: M = male; F = female; a letter indicates that walruses have been observed on land — given in alphabetical order from south to north.

	. Locality	Day	Month	Year	Observation	Source
outh o	f Kangertittivaq (Scoresi	by Sund), se	e Figs 3, 5 A a	nd 10		
1	Kap Herluf Trolle 61° 10' N	·	9	1992	1 walrus hauled out on an ice floe	A. Rosing-Asvid pers. comm 1992
2	At 63° N	25	4	1870	1 walrus	Peters 1874
3	Isortog		summer	1988	1 caught	H. Siegstad pers. comm. 1996
4	At the Ikkatteq Base		summer	1989	Subadult male (M) shot	R. Nielsen pers. comm. 1989
5	Near Tinetiqilaaq		11	1987	1 caught	H. Siegstad pers. comm. 199
6	Sermilik Fjord	· ·		1980-88	Total of 10 caught in the period	Ibid.
7	Kangerlussuaq	26	8	1930	l seen	Chapman 1932
8	-	20	8	1932	Some seen	Iversen 1936
9	Bagnæsset, Am- drup Fjord		8	1979	1 walrus observed	Glahder 1990
10-A	Kangerlussuaq	7	8	1990	I walrus seen at entrance to Kangerlussuag	Glahder 1990
1	-		,	1951-92	Since 1951, 20 observations or hunts of walruses	Glahder 1992, 1995
2	Kap Hammer	10	8	1980	3 seen	Andersen 1982
3	Kangerlussuaq to Kangertittivaq (Scoresby Sund)	9-21	8	1932	Single and in groups on the ice	Degerbøl 1937
4	Rømer Fjord	11	7	1980	l walrus skeleton in water	Andersen 1982
5	Turner Ø	22	7	1900	Several seen	Hartz 1902:160
6-B	Turner Sund	22	8	1972	Adult M hauled out on	Sølberg 1980
7	Turner Sund	27	7	1900	the beach in Turner Sund 2 observed	Jensen 1909
8	Sulussugutikajik	21	3	1900		
19	(Steward Ø)		4	1983	Quite a few. "A large family" A total of ca. 20 observed during the last week of April	Pedersen 1930 Born 1983
20	Kangikajik (Kap Brewster)	¥	6	1988	l walrus observed	J. Thygesen pers. comm. 198
21			6	1988	1 ad. M seen	Ibid.
22	-		8	1988	1 shot	Ibid.
	– ngertittivag (Scoresby Si	und) area, so		1991	1 shot	Søder 1991
he Ka	ngertittivaq (Scoresby St Kangersuttuaq	ind) area, so		1991		
he Ka 24	ngertittivaq (Scoresby Si	: und) area, so	ee Figs 3, 4, 5	1991 A and 10	1 shot	Søder 1991 Petersen 1957 Sandell & Sandell
he Ka 24 25	ngertittivaq (Scoresby St Kangersuttuaq (Sydkap) – Kangersaajua	: and) area, so 6	ee Figs 3, 4, 5	1991 A and 10 1934	1 shot 1 shot 1 shot recently (1980s?) 1 seen at Ittoritseq	Søder 1991 Petersen 1957
he Ka 24 25 26	ngertittivaq (Scoresby St Kangersuttuaq (Sydkap) –		ee Figs 3, 4, 5 7-11	1991 A and 10 1934 1980s? 1891	1 shot  1 shot 1 shot recently (1980s?) 1 seen at Ittoritseq (Kap Stewart)	Petersen 1957 Sandell & Sandell 1991 Knudsen 1892
he Ka 24 25 26 27	ngertittivaq (Scoresby St Kangersuttuaq (Sydkap) – Kangersaajua (Hurry Fjord)		. ee Figs 3, 4, 5 7-11 . 8	1991 A and 10 1934 1980s? 1891 1924	1 shot  1 shot 1 shot recently (1980s?) 1 seen at Ittoritseq (Kap Stewart) Some seen at Ittoritseq	Petersen 1957 Sandell & Sandell 1991 Knudsen 1892 Bengtson 1927
ne Ka 24 25 26 27	ngertittivaq (Scoresby St Kangersuttuaq (Sydkap) – Kangersaajua (Hurry Fjord)	6	. ee Figs 3, 4, 5 7-11 . 8 9 6	1991  A and 10  1934  1980s?  1891  1924 1926	1 shot  1 shot  1 shot recently (1980s?)  1 seen at Ittoritseq (Kap Stewart) Some seen at Ittoritseq 6 shot at Ittoritseq	Petersen 1957 Sandell & Sandell 1991 Knudsen 1892 Bengtson 1927 Pedersen 1926
ne Ka 24 25 26 27 28 29	ngertittivaq (Scoresby St Kangersuttuaq (Sydkap) – Kangersaajua (Hurry Fjord) –	6	ee Figs 3, 4, 5 7-11 8 9 6 6	1991  A and 10  1934  1980s?  1891  1924 1926 1926	1 shot  1 shot  1 shot recently (1980s?)  1 seen at Ittoritseq (Kap Stewart)  Some seen at Ittoritseq 6 shot at Ittoritseq Few shot at Ittoritseq	Petersen 1957 Sandell & Sandell 1991 Knudsen 1892 Bengtson 1927 Pedersen 1926 Ibid.
ne Ka 24 25 26 27 28 29	ngertittivaq (Scoresby St Kangersuttuaq (Sydkap) - Kangersaajua (Hurry Fjord) - -	6 23 29 4	. 2e Figs 3, 4, 5 7-11 . 8 9 6 6 7	1991  A and 10  1934  1980s?  1891  1924 1926 1926 1926	1 shot  1 shot  1 shot recently (1980s?)  I seen at Ittoritseq (Kap Stewart) Some seen at Ittoritseq 6 shot at Ittoritseq Few shot at Ittoritseq 5 seen at Ittoritseq	Petersen 1957 Sandell & Sandell 1991 Knudsen 1892 Bengtson 1927 Pedersen 1926 Ibid. Ibid.
he Ka 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31	ngertittivaq (Scoresby St Kangersuttuaq (Sydkap) - Kangersaajua (Hurry Fjord) - -		. ee Figs 3, 4, 5 7-11 . 8 9 6 6 7	1991  A and 10  1934  1980s?  1891  1924 1926 1926 1926 1926	1 shot  1 shot  1 shot recently (1980s?)  1 seen at Ittoritseq (Kap Stewart) Some seen at Ittoritseq 6 shot at Ittoritseq Few shot at Ittoritseq 5 seen at Ittoritseq 2 shot at Ittoritseq	Petersen 1957 Sandell & Sandell 1991 Knudsen 1892 Bengtson 1927 Pedersen 1926 Ibid. Ibid. Ibid.
ne Ka 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31	Mangersuttuaq (Scoresby St Kangersuttuaq (Sydkap) - Kangersaajua (Hurry Fjord) - - -		. ee Figs 3, 4, 5 7-11 . 8 9 6 6 7 8 8	1991  A and 10  1934  1980s?  1891  1924 1926 1926 1926 1926 1926 1924	1 shot  1 shot  1 shot recently (1980s?)  1 seen at Ittoritseq (Kap Stewart) Some seen at Ittoritseq 6 shot at Ittoritseq Few shot at Ittoritseq 5 seen at Ittoritseq 2 shot at Ittoritseq 3 and 1 seen (in the fjord)	Petersen 1957 Sandell & Sandell 1991 Knudsen 1892 Bengtson 1927 Pedersen 1926 Ibid. Ibid. Mikkelsen 1924
he Ka 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33	Kangersuttuaq (Sydkap) - Kangersaajua (Hurry Fjord) - - -		. ee Figs 3, 4, 5 7-11 . 8 9 6 6 7 8 8 9	1991  A and 10  1934  1980s?  1891  1924 1926 1926 1926 1926 1926 1924 1924	1 shot  1 shot  1 shot recently (1980s?)  I seen at Ittoritseq (Kap Stewart) Some seen at Ittoritseq 6 shot at Ittoritseq Few shot at Ittoritseq 5 seen at Ittoritseq 2 shot at Ittoritseq 3 and I seen (in the fjord) 4 observed	Petersen 1957 Sandell & Sandell 1991 Knudsen 1892 Bengtson 1927 Pedersen 1926 Ibid. Ibid. Ibid. Mikkelsen 1924 Rasmussen 1925
he Ka 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33	ngertittivaq (Scoresby St Kangersuttuaq (Sydkap) - Kangersaajua (Hurry Fjord) - - - -		. ee Figs 3, 4, 5 7-11 . 8 9 6 6 7 8 8 9 9	1991  A and 10  1934  1980s?  1891  1924 1926 1926 1926 1926 1924 1924 1924	1 shot  1 shot  1 shot recently (1980s?)  I seen at Ittoritseq (Kap Stewart)  Some seen at Ittoritseq 6 shot at Ittoritseq Few shot at Ittoritseq 5 seen at Ittoritseq 2 shot at Ittoritseq 3 and 1 seen (in the fjord) 4 observed 6 or 7 seen	Petersen 1957  Sandell & Sandell 1991  Knudsen 1892  Bengtson 1927 Pedersen 1926  Ibid.  Ibid.  Mikkelsen 1924  Rasmussen 1925  Ibid.
the Ka 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35	Kangersuttuaq (Sydkap) - Kangersaajua (Hurry Fjord) - - -		. ee Figs 3, 4, 5 7-11 . 8 9 6 6 7 8 8 9 9 9	1991  A and 10  1934  1980s?  1891  1924 1926 1926 1926 1926 1924 1924 1924 1924	1 shot  1 shot  1 shot recently (1980s?)  1 seen at Ittoritseq (Kap Stewart) Some seen at Ittoritseq 6 shot at Ittoritseq Few shot at Ittoritseq 2 seen at Ittoritseq 2 shot at Ittoritseq 3 and 1 seen (in the fjord) 4 observed 6 or 7 seen 2 seen	Petersen 1957  Sandell & Sandell 1991  Knudsen 1892  Bengtson 1927 Pedersen 1926  Ibid.  Ibid.  Mikkelsen 1924  Rasmussen 1925  Ibid.  Ibid.  Ibid.
he Ka 24 25 26 27 28 80 81 32 33 34 35 36	Mangersuttuaq (Scoresby Stangersuttuaq (Sydkap)  Kangersaajua (Hurry Fjord)		. ee Figs 3, 4, 5 7-11 . 8 9 6 6 7 8 8 9 9	1991  A and 10  1934  1980s?  1891  1924 1926 1926 1926 1926 1924 1924 1924	1 shot  1 shot  1 shot recently (1980s?)  I seen at Ittoritseq (Kap Stewart)  Some seen at Ittoritseq 6 shot at Ittoritseq Few shot at Ittoritseq 5 seen at Ittoritseq 2 shot at Ittoritseq 3 and 1 seen (in the fjord) 4 observed 6 or 7 seen	Petersen 1957  Sandell & Sandell 1991  Knudsen 1892  Bengtson 1927 Pedersen 1926  Ibid.  Ibid.  Mikkelsen 1924  Rasmussen 1925  Ibid.  Ibid.  Ibid.  Ibid.  Ibid.  Bay 1894
he Ka 224 225 226 227 28 29 30 31 33 33 33 34 35 36 37	ngertittivaq (Scoresby St Kangersuttuaq (Sydkap) - Kangersaajua (Hurry Fjord) - - - - - -		. re Figs 3, 4, 5 7-11 . 8 9 6 6 7 8 8 9 9 9 9 9	1991  A and 10  1934  1980s?  1891  1924 1926 1926 1926 1926 1924 1924 1924 1924 1924 1924 1924 1891	1 shot  1 shot  1 shot recently (1980s?)  I seen at Ittoritseq (Kap Stewart) Some seen at Ittoritseq 6 shot at Ittoritseq Few shot at Ittoritseq 2 shot at Ittoritseq 3 and I seen (in the fjord) 4 observed 6 or 7 seen 2 seen Sounds of walruses I observed	Petersen 1957  Sandell & Sandell 1991  Knudsen 1892  Bengtson 1927 Pedersen 1926  Ibid.  Ibid.  Mikkelsen 1924  Rasmussen 1925  Ibid.  Ibid.  Ibid.  Bay 1894  Ryder 1895
he Ka 224 225 226 227 228 229 330 331 332 333 344 335 336 337	Mangersuttuaq (Scoresby Stangersuttuaq (Sydkap)  Kangersaajua (Hurry Fjord)		. ee Figs 3, 4, 5 7-11 . 8 9 6 6 7 8 8 9 9 9	1991  A and 10  1934  1980s?  1891  1924 1926 1926 1926 1926 1924 1924 1924 1924 1924	1 shot  1 shot  1 shot recently (1980s?)  1 seen at Ittoritseq (Kap Stewart)  Some seen at Ittoritseq 6 shot at Ittoritseq Few shot at Ittoritseq 2 shot at Ittoritseq 3 and 1 seen (in the fjord) 4 observed 6 or 7 seen 2 seen Sounds of walruses 1 observed  2 observed 3 hauled out on land on Immikkeertikajiit	Petersen 1957  Sandell & Sandell 1991  Knudsen 1892  Bengtson 1927 Pedersen 1926  Ibid.  Ibid.  Mikkelsen 1924  Rasmussen 1925  Ibid.  Ibid.  Ibid.  Ibid.  Ibid.  Bay 1894
he Ka 224 225 226 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 34 35 36 37	Kangersuttuaq (Sydkap)  Kangersaajua (Hurry Fjord)  Immikkeertikajiit (Fame Øer)		. ee Figs 3, 4, 5 7-11 . 8 9 6 6 7 8 8 9 9 9 9 9 8	1991  A and 10  1934  1980s?  1891  1924 1926 1926 1926 1926 1924 1924 1924 1924 1924 1924 1924 1891  1899	1 shot  1 shot  1 shot recently (1980s?)  I seen at Ittoritseq (Kap Stewart)  Some seen at Ittoritseq 6 shot at Ittoritseq Few shot at Ittoritseq 2 shot at Ittoritseq 3 and 1 seen (in the fjord) 4 observed 6 or 7 seen 2 seen Sounds of walruses 1 observed 2 observed 3 hauled out on	Petersen 1957  Sandell & Sandell 1991  Knudsen 1892  Bengtson 1927 Pedersen 1926  Ibid.  Ibid.  Mikkelsen 1924  Rasmussen 1925  Ibid.  Ibid.  Ibid.  Bay 1894  Ryder 1895  Nathorst 1900
he Ka 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 33 33 33 34 33 35 36 37	Kangersuttuaq (Sydkap)  Kangersaajua (Hurry Fjord)  Immikkeertikajiit (Fame Øer)		. ee Figs 3, 4, 5 7-11 . 8 9 6 6 7 8 8 9 9 9 9 9 8	1991  A and 10  1934  1980s?  1891  1924 1926 1926 1926 1926 1924 1924 1924 1924 1924 1924 1924 1891  1899	1 shot  1 shot  1 shot recently (1980s?)  1 seen at Ittoritseq (Kap Stewart)  Some seen at Ittoritseq 6 shot at Ittoritseq Few shot at Ittoritseq 2 shot at Ittoritseq 3 and 1 seen (in the fjord) 4 observed 6 or 7 seen 2 seen Sounds of walruses 1 observed  2 observed 3 hauled out on land on Immikkeertikajiit	Petersen 1957  Sandell & Sandell 1991  Knudsen 1892  Bengtson 1927 Pedersen 1926  Ibid.  Ibid.  Ibid.  Mikkelsen 1924  Rasmussen 1925  Ibid.  Ibid.  Bay 1894  Ryder 1895  Nathorst 1900  Ibid.  Isachsen & Isachsen
he Ka 24 25 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 33 33 34 35 36 37 38 39-C	Kangersuttuaq (Sydkap)  Kangersaajua (Hurry Fjord)  Immikkeertikajiit (Fame Øer)		. ee Figs 3, 4, 5 7-11 . 8 9 6 6 7 8 8 9 9 9 9 8 7	1991  A and 10  1934  1980s?  1891  1924 1926 1926 1926 1926 1924 1924 1924 1924 1924 1891  1899 1899	1 shot  1 shot  1 shot recently (1980s?)  1 seen at Ittoritseq (Kap Stewart) Some seen at Ittoritseq 6 shot at Ittoritseq Few shot at Ittoritseq 2 seen at Ittoritseq 3 and 1 seen (in the fjord) 4 observed 6 or 7 seen 2 seen Sounds of walruses 1 observed 2 observed 3 hauled out on land on Immikkeertikajiit Shot according to Olrik (1916) Some shot Quite a few shot at	Petersen 1957  Sandell & Sandell 1991  Knudsen 1892  Bengtson 1927 Pedersen 1926 Ibid. Ibid. Mikkelsen 1924 Rasmussen 1925 Ibid. Ibid. Ibid. Bay 1894 Ryder 1895 Nathorst 1900 Ibid.
he Ka 24 25 26 27 28 29 33 33 34 33 35 36 37 38 39-C	Kangersuttuaq (Sydkap)  Kangersaajua (Hurry Fjord)  Immikkeertikajiit (Fame Øer)		. ee Figs 3, 4, 5 7-11 . 8 9 6 6 7 8 8 9 9 9 9 8 7 8	1991  A and 10  1934  1980s?  1891  1924 1926 1926 1926 1924 1924 1924 1924 1924 1924 1924 1924	1 shot  1 shot  1 shot recently (1980s?)  1 seen at Ittoritseq (Kap Stewart) Some seen at Ittoritseq 6 shot at Ittoritseq Few shot at Ittoritseq 2 shot at Ittoritseq 3 and 1 seen (in the fjord) 4 observed 6 or 7 seen 2 seen 2 seen 2 seen 2 observed 3 hauled out on land on Immikkeertikajiit Shot according to Olrik (1916) Some shot Quite a few shot at Immikkeertikajiit	Petersen 1957  Sandell & Sandell 1991  Knudsen 1892  Bengtson 1927 Pedersen 1926  Ibid.  Ibid.  Mikkelsen 1924  Rasmussen 1925  Ibid.  Ibid.  Ibid.  Bay 1894  Ryder 1895  Nathorst 1900  Ibid.  Isachsen & Isachsen 1932  Isachsen 1925
he Ka 24 25 26 27 28 29 33 33 33 33 33 33 33 33 33 33 35 36 37 37 40 40 41	Kangersuttuaq (Sydkap)  Kangersaajua (Hurry Fjord)  Immikkeertikajiit (Fame Øer)		. ee Figs 3, 4, 5 7-11 . 8 9 6 6 7 8 8 9 9 9 9 8 7 8	1991  A and 10  1934  1980s?  1891  1924 1926 1926 1926 1924 1924 1924 1924 1924 1924 1924 1891  1899  1924	1 shot  1 shot  1 shot recently (1980s?)  I seen at Ittoritseq (Kap Stewart) Some seen at Ittoritseq 6 shot at Ittoritseq Few shot at Ittoritseq 5 seen at Ittoritseq 2 shot at Ittoritseq 3 and I seen (in the fjord) 4 observed 6 or 7 seen 2 seen Sounds of walruses 1 observed 2 observed 2 observed 3 hauled out on land on Immikkeertikajiit Shot according to Olrik (1916) Some shot  Quite a few shot at Immikkeertikajiit I shot at Immikkeertikajiit Old M seen at Immik-	Petersen 1957  Sandell & Sandell 1991  Knudsen 1892  Bengtson 1927 Pedersen 1926 Ibid. Ibid. Ibid. Mikkelsen 1924 Rasmussen 1925 Ibid. Ibid. Bay 1894 Ryder 1895 Nathorst 1900 Ibid. Isachsen & Isachsen 1932 Isachsen 1925 Koch 1930 Sandell & Sandell
23 the Ka 24 25 26 27 28 29 331 332 333 34 335 336 337 40 41 42 43 444	Kangersuttuaq (Scoresby Stangersuttuaq (Sydkap)  Kangersaajua (Hurry Fjord)  Immikkeertikajiit (Fame Øer)		. ee Figs 3, 4, 5 7-11 . 8 9 6 6 7 8 8 9 9 9 8 7 8	1991  A and 10  1934  1980s?  1891  1924 1926 1926 1926 1924 1924 1924 1924 1924 1891  1899 1899	1 shot  1 shot  1 shot recently (1980s?)  I seen at Ittoritseq (Kap Stewart) Some seen at Ittoritseq 6 shot at Ittoritseq Few shot at Ittoritseq 2 shot at Ittoritseq 3 and I seen (in the fjord) 4 observed 6 or 7 seen 2 seen Sounds of walruses 1 observed 2 observed 3 hauled out on land on Immikkeertikajiit Shot according to Olrik (1916) Some shot  Quite a few shot at Immikkeertikajiit 1 shot at Immikkeertikajiit	Petersen 1957  Sandell & Sandell 1991  Knudsen 1892  Bengtson 1927 Pedersen 1926  Ibid.  Ibid.  Mikkelsen 1924  Rasmussen 1925  Ibid.  Ibid.  Bay 1894  Ryder 1895  Nathorst 1900  Ibid.  Isachsen & Isachsen 1932  Isachsen 1925  Koch 1930

bs. no	2 - continued Locality	Day	Month	Year	Observation	Source
45	_	19	6	1926	3 shot at Ittaajimmiit	Ibid.
16	=	12	9	1926	l shot at Ittaajimmiit	Koch 1930
7	-		9	1975	Small herd seen and 1	Sandell & Sandell
					M was shot near Ittaa- jimmiit	1991
8	_		9	1976	Adult M shot	Ibid: 109
.9	-	e <b>.</b> €<	8	1978	Young walrus seen near Ittaajimmiit	Ibid.
0		20	7	1988	1 ad. M shot	J. Thygesen pers. comm. 198
1-D	Rosenvinge Bugt area	s#:	8	1924	27 seen in Qingaajiva (Hvalros Bugten)	Pedersen 1926 Munck 1924
2	_		8	1924	30 seen	Bengtson 1927
3	_		7	1924	10 seen	Pedersen 1926
4	-	30	7	1924	2 groups with five in each seen	Ibid.
5	-	4	8	1924	6 observed	Ibid.
6	-	7 <b>.</b>		1925	8 shot in the "colony"	Mikkelsen 1925
7	-	•	summer	1925	1 adult M, 2 ad. F with 0-year-olds plus 1 subadult	Pedersen 1926
8	_	10	9	1925	2 shot	Petersen 1926
9	-	11	9	1925	Quite a few seen	Ibid.
0	-	17	9	1925	Quite a few seen	Ibid.
1	-	18	9	1925	Quite a few walruses	Ibid.
					hauled out on ice floes. 2 ad. and 1 subad. killed	
2	-	26	9	1925	2 shot	Ibid., Petersen 1957
3	-	27	9	1925	Many	Ibid.
4	-	15	9	1934	2 shot	Pedersen 1934
5	-	2	10	1925	Several in the harbor	Petersen 1926
6	-	5	10	1925	Many on ice floes near land. 2 shot	Ibid.
7	-	13	7	1926	l walrus shot	Ibid.
8	-	14	7	1926	1 shot	Ibid.
9	-	5	8	1926	I shot on ice floe in Amdrup Havn	Koch 1930
0	1	÷	7	1983	Mid July single walrus seen on two occasions	Born 1983
1	-		9	1975	I large walrus on an ice floe	Sandell & Sandell 1991
2	-	primo	9	1991	1 shot on land in Qingaa- jiva	J. Brønlund in litt. 1994
3	Kangertittivaq	24	7 to	1924	In this period a total of	Mikkelsen 1924
	entrance to	28	8		169 walruses observed	
4	_	24	7	1924	4 ad. F each with a young, 1 ad. M and 1	Pedersen 1926
_	**	,	10	1005	subad. M	D . 1026
5	Uunarteq	6	10	1925	2 shot	Petersen 1926
5	(Kap Tobin)	12	10	1925	1 shot	Ibid.
7	_	13	10	1925	l shot	Ibid.
8	-	28 4	10	1925	l observed	Ibid.
9	_	5	12 8	1925 1926	1 shot 1 ad. (1000 kg) shot at entrance to Scoresby Sund. First year, 60	Ibid. Storgaard 1926
1	-	ultimo	7	1931	shot by 10 hunters The catch of walruses decreases continuously. 2 were shot. Site	Høegh 1931
					not stated specifically	
2	_	9	5	1974	1 on ice	Meltofte 1974
3	_		4	1987	4 shot	J. Thygesen pers. comm. 198
4	-		10	1988	1 walrus shot	J. Thygesen pers. comm. 198
5	Napparuutilikajik (Kap Swainson)	3	2	1926	1 shot	Pedersen 1926
5			5	1986	1 ad. M shot in late May	J. Thygesen pers. comm. 198
7	-		3	1987	l ad. F with 1 year old calf and subadult seen	Ibid.
8	-	•	4	1987	I ad. M shot while hauled out on edge of fast ice in late April	Ibid.
9	_		4	1987	I ad. M shot	Ibid.
0	-		5	1987	1 ad. F shot	Ibid.
			5	1987	I two-year-old M shot	Ibid.

	2 - continued Locality	Day	Month	Year	Observation	Source
92	-		4	1988	Late April 3 walruses	Ibid.
93	_	1	5	1988	seen; and 1 ad. M shot 1 small M shot	Ibid.
94	_	1	5	1988	During a 14 day period	Ibid.
74	-	•	3	1700	3 ad. M were feeding in the area	ibia.
95	_	20	5	1988	1 ad. M swimming north	Ibid.
96	_		5	1988	During last week of May	Ibid.
		-	_		3 walruses observed	
97	=		5	1988	l subad. M shot 2 km N of Napparuutilikajik	Ibid.
98	-	1	6	1988	l three-year-old M shot	Ibid.
99	: <del>-</del>		6	1988	Walruses observed at	Ibid.
					Vardepynt	
From K	angertittivaq (Scoresby Su	ınd) to Dove	Bugt, see Fi	gs 7, 5 B and	d 11	
100	Liverpool Land	10	9	1922	1 seen	Isachsen 1925
101	Kejser Franz Joseph		7	1931	I seen close to Nord Fjord	Boyd 1935
101	Fjord	•	•	1751	i seen close to rold i joid	B0yd 1755
102	-			1938-43	1 seen	Akre 1957
103	Kap Humboldt	24	7	1947	1 shot (at Hoelsbu in	Amsjø 1947-48
	(E. Ymers Ø)		*		Moskusoksefjord accord-	7gp 17 17 10
	(2. 1				ing to Amsjø; but at K.	
					Humboldt according to	
					B. Myrvold; Mikkelsen in	
					litt. 1994)	
104	Myggbukta	20	8	1944	1 ad. M shot; rare in this area	Bang 1944
105	-	28	8	1962	Males and females seen	B. Nielsen pers. comm. 1990
106	Arundel Ø		8	1949	l dead walrus found	Jennov 1949
107	Kap Krauss	7	8	1930	1 subadult seen	Løppenthin 1932
108	Jackson Ø	19	7	1909	1 ad. F, 2 ad. M and 1	Kmunke 1910
					young shot	
109	Clavering Ø area		×	1938-39	Walruses occur very rarely	Poulsen 1938-39
	(Eskimonæs)				and only 1 has been observed	
					[in the Eskimonæs area]	
110-E	-	11	8	1992	15 walruses on the	B. Nielsen pers. comm. 1992
					beach near Eskimonæs.	
					One on beach about	
	B.1 11		,	1022	5 km further south	1024
111	Dødemandsbugten		6	1932	Common in Dødemands-	Larsen 1934
112 F		22	0	1004	bugten	4 . 1 1004
112-F	-	23	8	1984	2 on land in Døde-	Andersen 1984
113		23	8	1984	mandsbugten 8 on ice floes in	Ibid.
113	_	23	0	1704	Dødemandsbugten	ivia.
114	_	29	7	1989	Walruses hauled out on	M. Elander in litt. 1991
114	_	2)	,	1707	the beach	W. Elander III III. 1991
115	_	13	8	1991	2 on the beach	Søder 1991
				.,,,	2 0 00	5,000
116	<b>-</b> 7	7	11	1991	6 adults in the water and on	Sirius in litt. 1993
					the ice	Ibid.
117	<b>—</b> g	21	11	1993	2 in water in Døde-	Ibid.
					mandsbugten	
118-G	Basaltkap	22	7	1989	Drag marks from wal-	M. Elander in litt. 1991
					ruses at the beach of	
		200		1996 Chor	Basaltkap	
119	-:	6	11	1991	3 adults in water at	Sirius in litt. 1993
					Basaltkap	
120-H	Kap Mary	•	8?	1921	I attempting to haul out on	Petersen 1921
101		24	-	1005	land at Kap Mary	V 11 1 1 1007 00
121	_	26	7	1927	3 walruses shot	Karlsbak, J. 1927-28
122	1-0	7	7	1932	7 shot at Kap Mary. Two of	Tolløfsen 1932-33
					these were lost. All with long	
122		10	7	1022	tusks	TL: J
123	-	19	7	1932	I walrus shot at Kap Mary	Ibid.
124 125		20 14	4 9	1983 1909	Some seen at Kap Mary	Born 1983
125	Clavering Ø area	3	9	1909	1 large walrus seen Swimming 20 km offshore	Bjørnlo 1909-10 Søder 1991
120	_	3	2	1771	in 30% ice cover	Space 1991
					111 30 70 100 00101	

	ic 2 – continued  o. Locality	Day	Month	Year	Observation	Source
127	Sandøen area (Young Sund)		er.	1929-31	Walruses seen several times in the water at Sandøen. They did not haul out there	Emkjær 1944a
128	-	3.66	*1	1930	1 shot	Jennov 1930-31
129	-		*	1932	37 (hides at the station; K. Herschell). All M according to Pedersen (1942)	Orvin 1934
130	-	28	5	1932	1 old M shot on ice floe; Total length: 426 cm; tusks worn, about 2 inches long	Tolløfsen 1932-33
131	-	٠	5	1937	Captain Schjelderup (Quest) killed 7 in a group of 20 on an ice floe According to Munsterhjelm (1937), 8 were shot in July near "Sandodden"	Hansen 1944
132	-	5	7	1939	l walrus on the ice at Sandøen	Anon. 1938-39 Jensen, B. 1938-39
133	_	7	7	1939	Several walruses on the ice	Ibid.
134	175	ca.18	7	1964	5 and 2 (including 2 ad. M, and a subadult identified as F in Génsbøl 1978)	Génsbøl 1978 and pers. comm. 1995
135	-	17	8	1976	M at Daneborg.	Meltofte 1976
136	_		6	1979	At least 4 ad. M on a floe	Mikkelsen 1994
137	175	14	8	1991	7 near Sandøen	Søder 1991
138	-	3	9	1991	3 hauled out on ice floes near Sandøen	Ibid.
139	Kap Herschell	29	7	1927	1 shot on an ice floe	Andresen 1927-29 Karlsbak 1927-28
140	-	22	7	1928	I shot between Clavering Ø and K. Herschell	Karlsbak 1928-29
141	***	21	6	1929	1 walrus shot on ice	Ibid.
142	_	1	7	1929	2 shot in the water	Ibid.
143	-	28	7	1929	1 walrus shot	<i>lbid</i>
144	-	21	6	1931	1 shot close the cabin	Andresen 1930-31
145		28	6	1931	3 walruses shot	Ibid.
146		26	5	1932	Several hundred seen. 26 shot on 29 May. The same event mentioned by Andresen (1931-32): 25 shot off K. Herschell Station on 29 May 1932. No mentioning of total number seen.	Emkjær 1944a Jennov 1945a,b
147	-	30	5	1932	1 shot close to K. Herschell	Andresen 1931-32
148 149	_	8 20	6 9	1932 1932	1 shot 3 walruses on ice 800 m from the coast	Ibid. Tolløfsen 1932-33
150	-	11	5	1932	Quite a few walruses in the direction of Sandodden. I shot but lost	Ibid.
151	-	16	5	1932	Quite a few seen in the slush ice	
152 153	_	23 25	5 5	1932 1932	4 on the ice 1 km from land 1 ad. M shot; 2 more M shot.	Ibid. Ibid.
154		0		1022	Many in the water	C. Ihl. 1020 22
154 155	-	8 19	6 6	1932 1932	2 walruses shot (1 of these lost) 6 shot (4 on ice and 2 in water).	Sulebak 1930-32 Tolløfsen 1932-33
156	-	20	6	1932	2 of these were lost 1 walrus shot	Sulebak 1930-32 Andresen 1931-32
157	-	22	7	1932	l large walrus shot between Henningelv and K. Herschell	Tolløfsen 1932-33
158	-	27	3	1934	3-4 walrus in a group	Tolløfsen 1933-34
159	44	3	5	1934	17 walruses on the ice	Ibid.
160	14	31	5	1934	Quite a few walruses on the ice	
161	-	10	6	1934	2 walruses shot (1 of these lost)	
	-	2	7	1934	l shot west of K. Herschell	Ibid.
		1.7	7	1934	1 shot	
163	-	15				II 1 100 / 07
162 163 164 165	-	17 23	8 8	1934 1934 1934	l walrus shot l adult shot in water	Hanken 1934-37 Ibid.

	2-continued Locality	Day	Month	Year	Observation	Source
167 168	_	12 15	5 5	1935 1935	1 walrus seen on the ice 1 walrus seen north of Kap	Ibid. Ibid.
				.,,,,,	Herschell	
169	<b>*</b>	3	7	1935	3 walruses foraging about 3.5 km from the coast	Ibid.
170	-	10	7	1935	Some walruses seen	Ibid.
171	~	12	7	1935	2 walruses shot at Lave- næsset	Ibid.
172	4	6	8	1935	1 walrus shot. Quite a few	Ibid.
		G/ 2	0.00		observed in water	
173		16	10	1935	Quite a few seen in water	Ibid.
174	-	23	6	1936	8 shot on ice at point north of	Hanken 1935-36
175	5.0-	10	7	1936	K. Herschell 2 walruses shot	Andresen 1934-36  Ibid.
176	_	23	6	1949	2 walruses shot at Herschell	Sørensen 1948-49
177	_	23	6	1954	Old M shot on edge of	Sørensen 1953-54
170		24	ć	1054	land-fast ice	n : i
178	-	24	6	1954	Ad. F (?) shot on edge of land-fast ice; lost	Ibid.
179	-	26	6	1954	3-4 walruses swimming along	Ibid.
100 15		22		1001	edge of land-fast ice	0.1.1001
180-K	- V C1	27	9	1991	3 hauled out on land	Søder 1991
181	Young Sund	ultimo	6	1932	A herd of 40 during end of June. Shortly before 37	Pedersen 1934,1942
					had been killed (See Orvin	
					1934). All these were males.	
					Probably those shot (Obs. 146)	
182	_			1947	1 ad. M shot on ice	Mikkelsen 1994
183	_	•	8	1973	4-5 at entrance	Hinsteiner pers. comm. 1984
184			8	1983	to Young Sund	II Iit 1004
185	_	. 22	8	1983	8 in Young Sund 6 in eastern Young	H. Lauritsen pers. comm. 1984 Andersen 1984
					Sound	
186	-		7	1989	1 ad. F and a one-year-old calf	E. Villadsen in litt. 1990
187	Van Daulaas Wasses	27	10	1060	on an ice floe in Young Sund	D 1077- b
188	Kap Borlase Warren	27 3	10 11	1869 1869	Some Some	Payer 1877a,b <i>Ibid</i> .
189	-			1923	Ad. M shot (photo)	Dahl 1924:36
190	_			1923	Ad. M shot (photo). Exact site	Ibid.
9					not stated	
191			•	1920-30s	Occasionally seen on drifting floes, but always single	Emkjær 1944a
192	_	27	5	1932	Walruses hauled out on three	Tolløfsen 1932-33
					ice floes	
193	<b>5</b>	17.	6	1932	3 walruses shot	Andresen 1931-32
194	Kap Wynn		12	1869	Walruses heard	Payer 1877a,b
195	-	12	11	1919	Some walruses observed Estimated at 10	Nielsen 1919-21 Petersen 1921
196	_	15	1	1920	Walruses in water	Anon. 1919-20
197			2	1920?	15 seen	Petersen 1921
198	-	17	5	1920	1 seen	Ibid.
199	_	4.	5	1920?	5 seen	Ibid.
200	Hvalros Ø	6	7	1899	1 observed	Nathorst 1900
201	_	16	7	1899	4 shot by Balaena	Ibid.
202 203	_	8	6 8	1910 1919	Walrus at southern coast A total of 12 seen (Clavering-	Bjørnlo 1909-10 Petersen 1921
203			o	1717	strædet)	receised 1721
204		is .	9	1919	A total of 8 seen. Same site	Ibid.
205		17	10	1919	Several seen in open water at	Nielsen 1919-21
					the E coast of Hvalros Ø	Anon. 1919-20
206			12	1919	About 60, according to	Petersen 1921 Ibid.
206 207	_	25	6	1919	1 seen 2 ad M shot at southern tip of	Ibid.
201	1000	23	U	1740	Hvalros Ø	10:m.
208	-	1.	6	1921	8 seen	Ibid.
209	-	2	9	1922	Group of walruses in water.	Emkjær 1944b
210	121	21	5	1923	Mating behavior observed Many walruses seen in water	Jensen 1922-23
211	_	23	5	1923	2 walruses shot on an ice floe	Ibid.
~-•			-		(1 of these lost). A total of 3	
					shot in 1923 (Larsen 1941-42)	

	2 - continued Locality	Day	Month	Year	Observation	Source
212	_	26	4	1930	1 ad. M shot on land-fast at southern tip of the island	Anon. 1929-31 Hvidberg 1932
213	=	5	5	1930	Several seen in the pack	Ibid.
214	_	26	6	1930	8 shot (6 from motorized boat and 2 on the ice)	Jennov 1930-31 Hansen 1944
215	_	14	5	1931	1 walrus shot (lost)	Anon. 1929-31
216	_	23	5	1931	1 swimming walrus seen	Ibid.
217	_	11	6	1931	1 shot	Hvidberg 1932
217		•••	Ü	1751	1 Shot	Anon. 1929-31
218	-	26	6	1931	1 ad. F and 1 subadult shot (one of these sunk, but was	Hvidberg 1932 Anon. 1929-31
219	_	12	7	1931	found later)  1 medium sized M shot north	Ibid.
					of the island	
220 221	_	15	7 7	1931	I shot	Ibid.
222	_	16 25	7	1931 1931	l ad. M shot l ad. M shot	Ibid. Ibid.
223-L	_			1987-89	3 walruses hauled out	U. Vedel pers. comm. 1991
					on land	•
224	Sabine Ø	92° -	7	1869	2 to 10 seen. The walruses arrive in early July	Peters 1874
225		G.	6-8	1869	Some seen early August Arrived in June; up to 60 on a floe	Payer 1877a,b
226	-	16	7	1889	16 killed. Information on site uncertain	Knudsen 1890
227		11	7	1900	2 observed (playing)	Jensen 1909
228	_			1907	Walruses shot at Sabine Ø	Giæver 1944
229	_		7	1908	Some at Griper Red	Isachsen 1922
230	-	12	7	1908	First walruses observed; 2 shot	Brandal 1908-09
231	-	21	7	1908	1 observed (off Griper Red?)	Liavaag 1908-09 Brandal 1908-09, 1930
232	_	16	10	1908	Quite a few at Griper Red	Ibid.
233	<del>-</del>	19	4	1909	Walrus breathing holes in ice	Ibid.
234	-	5	5	1909	One adult M shot on ice off	Ibid. Liavaag 1908-09
235	-	7	5	1909	Griper Red Walrus breathing holes in	Brandal 1908-09
236	-	8	5	1909	ca. 15 cm thick ice Walrus breathing holes along	Ibid.
227		10	5	1000	ice edge. 1 walrus seen	Liavaag 1908-09
237 238	_	10 19	5 5	1909	Some seen	Brandal 1908-09 Ibid.
239	_	31	5	1909 1909	1 seen on ice 2 in Pendulum Strædet	Ibid.
240	=	1	7	1909	Sounds of walruses	Ibid.
241	_	27	5	1910	Saw walrus. Site uncertain	Bjørnlo 1909-10
242	-	15	6	1910	l large walrus seen on edge of	Ibid.
242		22		1010	fast ice	** * *
243	* <del></del>	23	6	1910	Saw a walrus	Ibid.
244	-	28	6	1910	Flensed a walrus (this kill not mentioned earlier)	Ibid.
245	_		(•)	1909-10	Clavering Ø and Germania Havn personnel took 4 walruses in this period	Isachsen 1922
246	-		7	1921	4 seen	Petersen 1921
247	Germania Havn	29	6	1919	3 walruses shot while Dagny was there	Nielsen 1919-21
248		10	7	1919	Ad. F with calf shot far offshore (the calf lost)	Ibid.
249	-	10	7	1919	Walruses in water at Germania Havn	Ibid.
250	_	13	7	1919	3 seen	Ibid.
251	=	18	7	1919	Ad. F with young killed	Ibid.
252	Ti.	23	7	1919	1 killed (lost)	Ibid.
253	-	3	8	1919	1 observed	Ibid.
254	~	27	8	1919	4 swimming (1 of these killed)	Ibid.
255	_	29	8	1919	1 ad. killed (lost but later re- trieved)	Ibid.
256	_	11	9	1919	1 ad. F and a young observed.	Ibid.

Obs. no.	. Locality	Day	Month	Year	Observation	Source
57	_	21	9	1919	Saw 3 walruses (of these, 1 ad. M was killed)	Ibid.
58	-	28	10	1919	Many walruses in herd up to 15 along the ice edge between Lille Pendulum and Sabine Ø	Anon. 1919-20
:59	=	17	6	1920	l ad. M together with a one-year-old calf [sic!] shot; the calf was lost	Ibid.
260	_	19	5	1920	1 ad. M shot on ice edge	Ibid.
:61	_	12	6	1920	2 walruses observed	Ibid.
262	_	11	7	1920	2 walruses observed 2 walruses seen	Ibid.
.63	_	1.1	4	1920	5 seen	Petersen 1921
64	_	•	5?	1921	2 ad. M shot	Madsen 1989:98
65	_	•	5?	1922	4 shot on ice	Ibid.: 100
66	_	•	5?	1922	1 subad.	Ibid.: 100
67	_	•	5?	1922	l ad. M	Ibid.: 102
268	_	26	7	1932	3 ad. (M) shot. Exact site	Andresen 1927-29
		20	,		not stated	
269 270	_	15	7	1929 1931	4 caught at Germania Havn 1 ad. M shot at Germania Havn	Orvin 1931 Hvidberg 1932
271	-	,	7	1938	I ad. F with calf seen in Pendulumstrædet. Probably the same as mentioned by	Jennov 1945a,b
272	_	27	5	1976	Pedersen (1942) 2 seen in Germania	Meltofte 1976
273		28	5	1976	Havn 2 Claveringstrædet	Ibid.
274	_	28 29	5	1976	2 diving in Germania Havn	
274	-		5			Ibid.
	=	29 19		1976	1 diving at ice edge	Ibid. Andersen 1984
276 277	Lille Pendulum		8	1984	5 seen south of Sabine Ø	
		•	1.0	1924	Walruses seen during winter in Pendulum Strædet	Lund 1928 Emkjær 1944a
278	-		:	1924	I shot at the ice edge	Ibid.
279	- K-1- Ø	22 30	7 7	1909	1 M seen	Orlean 1911
	Kuhn Ø	3	8	1889 1889	16 shot. Site uncertain 80 shot. Information about site uncertain. Perhaps in Grandjean Fjord	Knudsen 1889,1890 Knudsen 1890 Giæver 1937
					according to Jennov (1948)	
282	_	30	7	1909	I close to Kuhn Ø	Bjørnlo 1909-10
283	_	13	8	1975	l seen	Meltofte 1976
84	Kap Rink	15	7	1976	Some seen on ice at some	Ibid.
04	Kap Kilik	15		1570	distance from the Hochstetter	Tota.
285	Shannon, south	14	8	1920	1 walrus shot	Nielsen 1919-21
286	-	9	9	1920	1 walrus shot	Ibid
87	_	·	6-9	1922	A couple of walruses seen during the period at Kap Philip Broke	Mikkelsen 1922
288	_			1922	Quite a few shot by	Isachsen & Isachsen
					Fangstmand	1932
					•	Andresen 1927-29
289	_		•	1923-24	A total of 3 seen. 2 of these	Emkjær 1944a
					were shot (1 lost)	•
90	_	2	8	1944	1 old adult shot	Bang 1944
.91	-	12	10	1952	2 walruses in a lead off Kap David Gray	Sørensen 1952-53
92	_	13	10	1952	Walruses foraging same site as above	Ibid.
293	_	15	10	1952	Walruses observed in broken ice	Ibid.
294	-	17	8	1953	1 walrus off Kap David Gray	Ibid.
295	_	17	8	1984	40-50 in northern part of Hochstetterbugten	Andersen 1984
296-0		17	8	1984	4 on land at Kap Philip Broke	Ibid.
297	_	9	8	1989	I adult hauled out on an ice floe at Kap Philip Broke	Boertmann et al. 1990
298	Freeden Bugt	7	8	1994	2 seen	F. Ploug Nielsen pers. comm. 1994
299	en contratorio e e e e e e e e e e e e e e e e e e e	21	8	1994	5 walruses swimming about 5 km south of Shannon	This study

Obs. no	. Locality	Day	Month	Year	Observation	Source
300	=	21	8	1994	I swimming north in Freeden Bugt	Ibid.
301	_	21	8	1994	2 swimming in Freeden Bugt	Ibid.
302	-	24	8	1994	Two groups of 2 wal- ruses hauled out on ice floes at 74° 55' N - 18° 56' W	Ibid.
303	Kap Sussi	7	8	1994	3 seen	F. Ploug Nielsen pers. comm. 1994
04	Hochstetter	3	9	1936	l walrus observed	Anon. 1936-37
05	_	3	9	1938	l walrus observed	Jensen, H. L. 1936-38
06	Roseneath Bugt	17	11	1951	2 walruses shot on solid fast ice	Larsen 1951 Mikkelsen 1994:233
07	Haystack	6.	8	1973	5-6 seen	Hinsteiner pers. comm. 1984
08	Bessel Fjord	6	8	1988	1 swimming at 75°59' N, 21°22'W	N. Henrichsen in litt. 1988
09	=	9	8	1988	Hauled out on ice floe at 75°58' N, 21°25' W	Ibid.
10	Kap Peschel		8	1973	5-6 seen	Hinsteiner pers. comm. 1984
11	SW Dove Bugt	30	8	1934	4 observed, single (Bessel Fjord-	Nielsen 1944a
12	Name Condles O	11	0	1051	Hvalrosodden)	Anon 1050 53
12	Nørre Sundby Ø	11	8	1951	2 M walruses on the ice	Anon. 1950-52
13	per .				(SW Dove Bugt) "Walruses haul out on land"	Jennov 1965
	esc.)		•		Statement unclear	Johnson 1903
14	Godfred Hansens Ø	13	8	1951	Carcass of ad. M	Ibid.
15		14	8	1988	1 swimming	K. Secher in litt. 1988
16	=0		5	1974	8-10 walruses seen	F. Ploug Nielsen pers. comm. 1994
					late May in approx. 10 km2	
					polynya near Ålborghus	
17	Godfred Hansen Ø			6	Occur here	Jennov 1959
18	"Kap Niels Landet"	•			Occur north of Soraner- bræen (Rechnitzer Land)	Jennov 1945a,b
19-Q	_	2	9	1934	l walrus shot on small	Nielsen 1944a,b
, ,		2	,	1754	beach ca. 50 m from hut	Triciscii 1944a,0
20	"Port Arthur Land"	•	¥	•	Seen in this area (76° 46' N, 21° 13' W)	Jennov 1945a,b
	Maria Errai		0	1022	(Daniel Bruuns Land)	1 1022
21 22	Mørke Fjord	17 18	8	1933 1989	Quite a few seen	Jennov 1933
:2	TX	10	0	1909	1 adult at 76°46' N, 21°05' W	Born & Knutsen 1990a
23	-	18	8	1989	1 adult at 76°48' N, 20°55' W	Ibid.
24	Hvalrosodden area		summer	1919	Many walruses seen in northern Dove Bugt but only few were killed due to the ice conditions	Jensen, H. L. 1922c
25	-	100		1920	I shot on the ice off Hvalrosod- den	Larsen 1941-42
26	- , -	7	9	1933	1 walrus shot (northern Dove Bugt)	Anon. 1933-36
27	=	r	8	1933	At least 50 seen between Danmarkshavn and Hval- rosodden (additional to those hauled out on Lille Snenæs)	Jennov 1945a,b Hansen & Jennov (no year)
28	-	18	7	1934	Ad. M shot on ice 0.5 km from Hvalrosodden	Anon. 1933-36 Nielsen 1944a
29	-	28	7	1934	Flensed on land (photo)  I M walrus shot at "Odden"	Mikkelsen 1994:132 Anon. 1933-36 Nielsen 1944a
30	-	7	8	1934	4 walruses seen on the ice off Hyalrosodden	Ibid.
31	_	9	8	1934	2 walruses seen same site	Ibid.
32	-	14	8	1934	3 walruses seen ca. 3 km from Hvalrosodden (1 of these, M, was shot)	Ibid.
33	_			1939	I seen on the ice	Ibid.
34	-	6	8	1939	1 killed on ice (lost)	Ibid.
		•	~		2 walruses killed	Jennov 1939a
35	. <del></del>	3	9	1939	l ad. walrus shot on ice floe	Hennings 1939-40
					(lost)	444

	2 - continued Locality	Day	Month	Year	Observation	Source
336		25	7	1939	First appearance that year of walrus in a lead off Lak-seelven	Pedersen 1942
337	_			1941	6 seen	Jennov 1945a,b
338		20-30	7	1969	I seen off the point	Meltofte 1976
		5-6	8	1909	2 seen off the point	Ibid.
339 340	_					
	=	6 15	8 7	1984 1989	2 seen off the point	Andersen 1984 Boertmann et al. 1990
341	-	15	,	1989	2 M hauled out	Boertmann et al. 1990
					on the edge of the fast ice at Lakseelv	
342	-	16	7	1989	2 adult M swimming in lead in fast ice close to sho- re. 1 adult M hauled out on ice about 5 km offshore	Ibid.
343	-	21	8	1989	1 walrus half ways between Lundager Ø and Hvalrosodden	Ibid.
344	Vindsel Ø	13	8	1939	1 ad. M on ice floe	Knuth 1940:198
345	_	5	9	1988	1 ad. M	Meltofte 1976
346-S	Off Lille Snenæs	13	8	1933	1 shot in water (lost)	Jennov 1933
347	-	16	8	1934	Many walrus at this site. Observation of mating	Nielsen 1944b
348	_	26	8	1934	3 walruses seen	Ibid.
349	-	26	8	1938	2 walruses shot in Farsund	Dalskov 1938-39 Jensen, C. 1938-39
350	-	12	7	1939	2 ad. M shot on the ice off Lille Snenæs	Knuth 1940:186,192
351	_	26	7	1939	l seen in water	Dalskov 1938-39
352	_	3	9	1939	Walruses seen	Hennings 1939-40
353	_	10	9	1939	l walrus in water	Ibid.
354	_	28	9	1939	"Last" walrus seen off Snenæs	Pedersen 1942
355	_		8-9	1972	About 15 M in water (photo)	Vibe 1973:39
356	Nordre Oriente-		0-9	1972	Some shot	Friis 1925
		26	8	1938	3 observed	Jensen, C. 1938-39
357 358	rings Ø –	18	8	1938	1 adult at 76° 50' N 19°30' W	Born & Knutsen 1990a
359	Sydlige Oriente- rings Ø	9	9	1939	1 walrus killed	Hennings 1939-40
360	Stormnæs	18	8	1933	2 shot (1 was an ad. M)	Jennov 1933
361	-	3	9	1939	1 shot on ice (lost)	Hennings 1939-40
362	_	3	9	1939	6 observed (1 killed)	Ibid.
363	Stormbugten	9	9	1907	One shot	Amdrup 1913
364	-	28	9	1907	One seen	Johansen 1910
365	_	30	ý	1907	One seen	Ibid.
366	_	1	ŕ	1969	1 adult F with a calf	Meltofte 1976
367	_	8-10	ģ	1969	2-4 seen	Ibid.
368	_	4	8	1974	3 seen	Ibid.
369	_	11	8	1974	5 adults, 2 subadults,	Ibid.
507			J		and 2 two-year-olds	
370	_	17	8	1975	6 seen	Ibid.
371	_	22	8	1975	1 seen	Ibid.
372	_	23	8	1975	I adult F with a one-year-old calf	Ibid.
373	-	24	8	1975	l adult F with a three- year-old calf	Ibid.
374	_	30	7	1986	1 adult M	Maagaard 1990
375	-	30	8	1988	2 seen	Ibid.
376	Wendel Pynt	8	7	1987	4 adult M	Ibid.
377	-	19	7	1987	2 adult M	Ibid.
378	Bådskæret	12	9	1939	2 seen on ice (1 shot and lost)	Hennings 1939-40 Mikkelsen 1994
379	Korridoren	3-8	6	1969	1 ad. F with a calf on the ice	Meltofte 1976
200		22	6	1969		young Ibid
380			6		1 adult F with a 1 adult M	young <i>Ibid</i> .
381	- Donmarkshaun	24	7	1986		Maagaard 1990
382	Danmarkshavn	*	•	1905	22 shot	Sæther 1936
383	-		ř	1906	4 shot	Friis 1925
384	<u></u>	10		1906	1 shot	Ibid.
385	2	18	7	1907	1 shot	Amdrup 1913
386	-	ultimo	7	1907	1 shot	Ibid.
387			¥	1908	1 shot (site not stated)	Ibid.

Obs. no	. Locality	Day	Month	Year	Observation	Source
88		14	9	1933	Large herd of walruses (1 shot on an ice floe) This is presumably the herd	Anon. 1933-36
					which was seen on Lille Snenæs	
39	u u		9	1933	in August (see Table 4) 50 on Lille Snenæs and 50-70	Hansen & Jennov (no year)
,,		·		1755	on floes between Mørke Fjord	riansen ee senner (no year)
			-		and Danmarkshavn	
90 91-U	7	24 8-13	8	1934 1934	6 seen 50-70 walruses.	Nielsen 1944a Nielsen 1944a,c
1-0	-	6-13	9	1934	2 hauled out on land	Jennov 1945a.b
					where the boats were hauled up	
92	-	2	9	1938	Walruses seen	Jensen, C. 1938-39
93	-	3	9	1938	2 shot on ice floe (one of these lost)	Ibid.
)4	_	23	9	1938	2 on ice floe	Pedersen 1942
5	_	12	9	1938	4 walruses on ice	Jensen, C. 1938-39
6	-	25	9	1938	5 in a lead	Pedersen 1942
7	-	*	9	1939	A herd in the harbor	Hennings 1941
	_			1948-49	3 killed 19 observed (Poulsen	Johnsen 1953
				1210 72	cited; no details)	J
98	-	13-14	7	1969	2 adult F with a	Meltofte 1976
99		21	7	1060	young on the ice 2-3	llsid
)9 )0	_	21 1	7 8	1969 1969	1 there for several	Ibid. Ibid.
	100		•		days	and and
)1	-	28	6	1974	1 in the harbor	Ibid.
)2	-	9	7	1974	l in lead in harbor	Ibid.
)3		25	7	1987	l adult M	Maagaard 1990
)4	-	1	8	1988	l adult M, l adult F with a one-month-old calf	Ibid.
)5	-	31	7	1988	1 adult M	Ibid.
06	-	6	8	1988	l adult M	Ibid.
)7	Øresund	7	8	1969	l subadult	Meltofte 1976
08	-	7	8	1969	1 adult	Ibid.
)9  0	_	15 12	8 7	1969 1974	1 adult 1-2 on the ice	Ibid. Ibid.
10		12		17/4	in Øresund	wa.
1	Kap Bismarck	primo	9	1907	1 shot	Amdrup 1913
12	-	4	9	1938	Walruses heard	Jensen, C. 1938-39
3	-		9	1939	l walrus killed	Hennings 1939-40
5	-	20 5	8	1969 1986	l adult l adult F with young	Meltofte 1976 Maagaard 1990
16	_	23	8	1969	2	Meltofte 1976
7	_	24	8	1969	3	Ibid.
8	_	10	9	1969	l adult	Ibid.
9	SW of Kap Bornholm	21	8	1970	1 adult F with a calf	Ibid.
20	-	22	8	1970	1 adult F with a	Ibid.
21	_	29	8	1970	one-year-old calf 2 single seen	Ibid.
22	Renskæret	27	9	1970	2 single seen	Ibid.
23	land .	30	7	1988	l adult M	Maagaard 1990
24	-	15	7	1974	3 on the ice	Ibid.
25	Store Koldewey	10	9	1950	1 walrus shot at northern point on Store Koldewey	Anon. 1950-52
26	_	24	8	1932	A group heading south.	Jennov 1935
27	-		•	.,,,,,	Occur south of Trækpas- set	Jennov 1959
28	-	:•		1933	Small groups hauled out on ice floes all along the eastern coast of the island	Jennov 1945a,b
29-V	-:	*	8	1905	2 old M shot on the southern point	Orlean 1911
30	-				Are said to have a terres-	Jennov 1945a,b
31		18	8	1989	trial haul-out site here 1 adult at 75°35' N 18°35' W	Born & Knutsen 1990a
32	_	10	8	1984	Feces on a beach on	Andersen 1984
			~		eastern coast of Kap Alf Troll	

	2 - continued  Locality	Day	Month	Year	Observation	Source
North o	of Dove Bugt, see Figs 9,	5 C and 20				
433	Fyrretyvekilo- meternæsset	21	8	1969	l adult	Meltofte 1976
434	Île de France	20	4	1907	Some. Breathing holes seen Kap St. Jacques: two large ani- mals, walrus or seals (sic!)	Johansen 1910 Thostrup 1911:212
435	-		6-8	1987-89	Several observed regu- larly (exact number not stated) in a lead running W-SW from Kap	5 K V V 1005
436	78°10' N 17°10' W	·	7	1992	St. Jacques 1 subadult	E. Knuth pers. comm. 1995 Kristensen & Kristensen 1993
437	Norske Øer	25	7	1984	36 about 85 km southeast of Norske Øer	Andersen 1984
438	=	25	7	1984	15 about 70 km southeast of Norske Øer	Ibid.
439	<b>=</b>	24	7	1984	26 about 50 km east of Norske Øer	Ibid.
440	79°30'N 17°20'W		7	1992	1 subadult	Kristensen & Kristensen 1993
441	79°24'N 15°04'W	11	6	1993	I hauled out near edge of fast ice	This study
442	Nioghalvfjerds- fjorden	23	7	1984	24 about 70 km east of 79-Fjorden	Andersen 1984
443	79° 42'N 14° 42'W	2	6	1993	Dead adult walrus partially frozen into the pack ice	This study
444 445	Hovgaard Ø 79°55'N	9	8	1989 1993	10 seen early August 5	E. Jensen in litt. 1991 K. Kammp in litt. 1993
446	17°06'W 79° 59'N	27	5	1993	1 subad. (tusks 12	This study
	17° 05'W				cm long)	
447	-	27	5	1993	4 (3 on an ice floe, one in water)	Ibid.
448 449	Kap H. N. Andersen 80°00'N 14°40'W	. 22	7 7	1984 1992	5 on ice near land I subadult	Andersen 1984 Kristensen & Kristensen 1993
450	80° 02'N 13° 19'W	2	6	1993	I adult M at 3 m broad lead in dense pack ice	This study
451	S. coast of Dijmphna Sund	9	8	1993	1 adult M	K.Kammp in litt. 1993
452	Dijmphna Sund	22	7	1984	8 near land	Andersen 1984
453	-	24	7	1989	2 adults on fast ice at Sorteelven	E. Jensen in litt. 1991
454		26	7	1989	3 adults same site as above	Ibid.
455	-	27	7	1989	3 on ice	Ibid.
456	-	28	7	1989	1 adult	Ibid.
457	-	29	7	1989	2 animals in leads close to the glacier	Ibid.
458	_	30	7	1989	6 on the ice	Ibid.
459	_	1	8	1989	l adult M	Ibid.
460	( <del>=</del> )	2	8	1989	3 at Marmorvigen	Ibid.
461-X	-	3	8	1989	2 hauled out on the beach at Marmorvigen	Ibid.
462 463	Mallemukfjeldet	4 21	8 7	1989 1984	2 at Sortedalen 20 near land	Ibid. Andersen 1984
464	-	18	8	1989	8-10 at the glacier	E. Jensen in litt. 1991
465	-	,	3	1990	20-30 in polynya	Sirius via Søder 1991
466	-	,	3	1991	20-30 in polynya	Ibid.
467-Y	Hanseraq Fjord	28	8	1980	10 on land	Hjort 1981
468	-	28	8	1980	1 adult F with calf on a floe	G. Jansson pers. comm. 1980
469	_	20	7 7	1984	3 on land	Andersen 1984
470 471	- Eskimonæs	20 19	7	1984 1984	5 on ice 12 seen	Ibid. Ibid.
472	-	18	8	1989	Some seen	E. Jensen in litt. 1991

	2 - continued D. Locality	Day	Month	Year	Observation	Source
473	_	27 May	to 17 June	1993	Groups from 2 to 20 young M (?) during this period; 2-12 according to Weslawski <i>et al.</i> (1997)	Weslawski & Wictor 1993
474 475	- 80° 20'N 13° 01'W	9	6	1994 1993	Walruses observed I on ice	T. Rasmussen pers. comm. 1994 This study
476 477	Ingolf Fjord 80° 30'N 15° 00'W	19	7 7	1984 1988	8 seen 1	Andersen 1984 Joiris 1991
478	Henrik Krøyers Holme	13	8	1975	1 seen	Meltofte 1976
479 480	-	12 22	7 7	1984 1992	2 seen 31 walruses seen (females with cal-	F. Jensen pers. comm. 1991 Kristensen & Kristensen 1993
481	80° 40'N 14° 25'W	3	6	1993	ves and subadults)  1 adult swimming along	This study
482	Henrik Krøyers Holme	29	7	1993	edge of fast ice 10	K. Kammp in litt. 1993
483	Amdrup Land		4	1939	4 at the coast	Pedersen 1942
484		25	7	1993	6 observed	K. Kammp in litt. 1993
485	Sommerteras- serne	15	6	1993	5 on small floe	This study
486	NW of H. Krøyers Holme	26	7	1993	6 observed	K. Kammp in litt. 1993
487	S. of Dværgfjord	•	8	1993	Up to 30 walruses seen during early August	Kapel & Berg 1994
488	Sophus Müllers Næs	18	7	1984	28 in several groups	Andersen 1984
489	80° 45'N 14° 03'W	13	6	1991	9 walruses including 3 ad. F with newborn	Joiris et al. 1992
490	80° 47'N 14° 03'W	3	6	1993	I adult M hauled out on an ice floe	This study
491	Antarctic Bugt	29	4	1976	6 on ice	Meltofte 1976
492	-	14	6	1993	94 between Antarctic Bugt and Eskimonæs	Born <i>et al.</i> 1994b
493	-	25	7	1993	A total of 93 observed. Of these 17 were calves	Tahon & Vens 1994
494	-	26	7	1993	25	K. Kammp in litt. 1993
495	80° 56'N 14° 04'W	3	6	1993	I adult M hauled out on the edge of the shore-fast ice 100 m from water	This study
496	80° 56'N 14° 04'W	3	6	1993	6 adult F and a two-year -old calf hauled out on an	Ibid.
497	80° 56'N 14° 04'W	3	6	1993	ice floe with fecal staining 8 adult F and 2 one-year-old calves hauled out on ice floe with fecal staining	Ibid.
498	80° 57'N 13° 52'W	3	6	1993	About 80 walruses hauled out on the edge of the land fast ice. All age classes including newborn. Apparently all adults were F	Ibid.
499	80° 57'N 13° 52'W	3	6	1993	4 in water	Ibid.
500	80° 57'N 13° 52'W	3	6	1993	4 in water about 200 m from above obser- vation	Ibid.
501 502	Grenen 80° 58'N 11° 02'W	18 13	7 6	1984 1993	36-40 in several groups 13 on a small ice floe	Andersen 1984 A. Bochert pers. comm. 1993
503-Z	Kilen	5(6)	6	1907	1 on ice about 30 km N of 80° 43' N	Trolle 1908 Amdrup 1913
504 505	(81° 10' N)	2 16	5 7	1976 1984	5 on ice Walrus feces on the	Johansen 1910:208 Meltofte 1976 Andersen 1984
506	_	16	7	1984	beach 6 on the ice	Ibid.
				.,,,,	o on the rec	

	ic 2 - continued  10. Locality	Day	Month	Year	Observation	Source
507	-	5	7	1984	4 on ice about 15 km north of Kilen	Ibid.
508	-	1	4	1991	Drag marks and feces on land of 4-5 walruses. Exact site not specified	Sirius via Søder 1991

### Instructions to authors

Two copies of the manuscript, each complete with illustrations, tables, captions, etc. should be sent to the Secretary, Kommissionen for videnskabelige Undersøgelser i Grønland. Manuscripts will be forwarded to referees for evaluation. Authors will be notified as quickly as possible about acceptance, rejection, or desired alterations. The final decision on these matters rests with the editor.

Manuscripts corresponding to less than 16 printed pages (of 6100 type units) including illustrations are not accepted, unless they are part of a special theme issue. Manuscripts that are long in relation to their content will not be accepted without abridgement.

#### Manuscript

Language. – Manuscripts should be in English (preferred language), French, or German. Authors who are not writing in their native language must have the language of their manuscript corrected before submission.

Place names. – All Greenland place names used in the text and in illustrations must be names authorised by The Greenlandic Language Committee. Authors are advised to submit sketch-maps with all required names to the Secretary for checking before the manuscript is submitted. Names of Greenland localities outside the area with which the paper is concerned should be accompanied by coordinates (longitude and latitude).

Title. – Titles should be as short as possible, with emphasis on words useful for indexing and information retrieval.

Abstract. – An abstract in English must accompany all papers. It should be short (no longer than 250 words), factual, and stress new information and conclusions.

Typescript. – Typescripts must be clean and free of hand-written corrections. Use double spacing throughout, and leave a 4 cm wide margin on the left hand side. Avoid as far as possible dividing words at the right-hand end of a line. Consult a recent issue for general lay-out.

Page I should contain 1) title, 2) name(s) of author(s), 3) abstract, 4) key words (max. 10), 5) author's full postal address(es). Manuscripts should be accompanied by a table of contents, typed on separate sheet(s).

Underlining should only be used in generic and species names. The use of italics in other connections can be indicated by wavy line in pencil under the appropriate words.

Use at most three grades of headings, but do not underline. The grade of heading can be indicated in soft pencil in the left hand margin of one copy of the typescript. Avoid long headings.

Floppy disc. – It may be helpful in the printing procedure if, in addition to the hard copies, the manuscript is also submitted on a DOS-formatted floppy disc. However, editing will be made on the hard copy, and the text file on the disc must be identical to the final version of the manuscript.

References. – References to figures and tables in the text should have the form: Fig. 1, Figs 2-4, Table 3. Bibliographic references in the text are given thus: Shergold (1975: 16) ... (Jago & Daily 1974b).

In the list of references the following style is used:

Boucot, A. J. 1975. Evolution and extinction rate controls. – Elsevier, Amsterdam: 427 pp.

Sweet, W. C. & Bergström, S. M. 1976. Conodont bio-stratigraphy of the Middle and Upper Ordovician of the United States midcontinent. – In: Bassett, M. G. (ed). The Ordovician System: Proceedings of a Palaeontological Association symposium, Birmingham, September 1974: 121-151. University of Wales Press.

Tarling, D. H. 1967. The palaeomagnetic properties of some Tertiary lavas from East Greenland. – Earth and Planetary Science Letters 3: 81-88.

Meddelelser om Grønland, Geoscience (Bioscience, Man & Society) should be abbreviated thus: Meddr Grønland, Geosci. (Biosci., Man & Soc.)

#### Illustrations

General. – Submit two copies of all diagrams, maps, photographs, etc., all marked with number and author's name. Normally all illustrations will be placed in the text.

All figures (including line drawings) must be submitted as glossy photographic prints suitable for direct reproduction, and preferably have the dimensions of the final figure. Do not submit original artwork. Where appropriate the scale should be indicated on the illustration or in the caption.

The size of the smallest letters in illustrations should not be less than 1.3 mm. Intricate tables are often more easily reproduced as text figures than by type-setting; when lettering such tables use »Letraset« or a typewriter with carbon ribbon.

Colour plates may be included at the author's expense, but the editor must be consulted before such illustrations are submitted.

Size. – The width of figures must be that of a column (76.5 mm), 1 1/2 columns (117 mm), or a page (157 mm). The maximum height of a figure (including caption) is 217 mm. Horizontal figures are preferred. If at all possible, fold-out figures and tables should be avoided.

Caption. – Captions to figures must be typed on a separate sheet and submitted, like everything else, in duplicate.

#### **Proofs**

Authors receive two page proofs. Prompt return to the editor is requested. Only typographic errors should be corrected in proof; the cost of making alterations to the text and figures at this stage will be charged to the author(s).

Twenty-five copies of the publication are supplied free, fifty if there are two or more authors. Additional copies can be supplied at 55% of the retail price. Manuscripts (including illustrations) are not returned to the author after printing unless specifically requested.

# Copyright

Copyright for all papers published by Kommissionen for Videnskabelige Undersøgelser i Grønland is vested in the Commission. Those who ask for permission to reproduce material from the Commission's publications are, however, informed that the author's permission must also be obtained if the person is still alive.

Meddelelser om Grønland

Bioscience Geoscience Man & Society Published by
The Commission
for Scientific
Research
in Greenland